

# *Our Creator's Truth*

*For Christians & Non-Christians*

*All on Earth are Equal*

*End Racism ~ Eternal Life is Easy*



# God's ~ 3<sup>rd</sup> Elijah ~ Last Generation

## Messages, Prophecies & Sermons

Brought to you by the: **Berean Commandment Keepers**

September 4, 2023

**BCK's** have taught

**60** + Doctors of Theology  
**60** + Biblical Colleges  
**4,000** + Bible Teachers  
**70** + Countries

From many Christian denominations around the world.

**None** have found **any** Biblical errors in these **sound doctrine** Bible studies.

**2 Timothy 2:15** Christ Commands you to:  
**Study to show yourself approved unto God.**

**Isaiah 1:18** God's Commands:  
"Come now, let us **reason together.**"

**1Thessalonians 5:21** Christ Commands you to:  
**Prove all things** = (by using Christ's method for sound doctrine ~ Luke 24:27)  
(This I have done in this book.)

**Revelation 18:4** God's Commands:  
"Come out of her my people!"

This book will **unify** people from **every religion** for **our Creator's ~ Last Call.** Rev. 18:4.

This is **not a new denomination** or **religion**, but the **movement** of **Revelation 18:4.**

**John 10:16** Christ Declares:  
And other **sheep** I have which are **not of this fold;** (all denominations, & all religions)  
and they **will** hear **My voice;** and **there will be** (future, now is the future)  
**One flock** (obedient sheep) and **one Shepherd.**" (Berean Commandment Keepers)

**Rev. 7:9** God Declares:  
After this I looked, and there before me was a **great multitude** that no one could count, from **every nation,**  
**tribe, people** and **language,** (not from any one denomination) standing before the throne and before the Lamb.  
They were wearing **white robes.** (Eternal Life)

# *A Heads Up*

You may be **distracted** by **1,000 questions** that will come to you while you are reading but please be patient and read the **whole message**, while **writing down your questions** as you go. Hopefully the majority of your questions will be answered by the end of these studies; which may also be found on **You-Tube** at: [www.eternal-life-made-easy.com](http://www.eternal-life-made-easy.com).

There are **ten** divisional studies:

- 1) **Our Creator's Truth ~ for Christians**
- 2) **Sunday Keepers**
- 3) **Sabbath Keepers**
- 4) **Messianic's**
- 5) **Prophecy**
- 6) **Sermons to Evangelize Your Church**
- 7) **Presentations to Evangelize Your City**
- 8) **Other Studies**
- 9) **Our Creator's Truth ~ for non-Christians**
- 10) **Islam & the Bible**

Please forgive the writer for his unprofessional writing style but the **message** is the **point**.

Although the following material has been studied and tested for Scriptural errors for over 40 years; I am still learning new light.

If you have new light, please share it with me. I will be happy to answer all questions at:

[everetta@telus.net](mailto:everetta@telus.net) or **Face Book Messenger** at **Everett Lloyd Anderson**  
**Phone Calls ~ are reserved for "B.C.K. Co-ordinators" only: 1 - 780 - 518 - 7508**

Leave a message and I will get back to you via face book **messenger** or **email** asap.

If you want to help in any way, I welcome it.

# Introduction

**Hope** for **Eternal Life** ~ to live with our **Creator**, is what we **all** want!

**Doubt** is what we really have:

- Am I good enough?
- Have I repented enough?
- Do I have enough Grace?
- Can my Grace credit card be cancelled?
- Is Grace the only step to Eternal Life?
- Can I lose Eternal Life?
- Is the Sinner's Prayer enough?
- **Is belief in Christ enough?** Even Satan believes in Christ!
- Am I "Holy" enough?
- Have I reached Perfection?

The following studies will **eliminate** your **doubts**, give you **assurance** that **you have Eternal Life**, and confirm that **Eternal Life** can never be taken away from you.

**Sanctification** is a work of a life time, which is:

**Perfection in the eyes of God**, which is: **1Tim. 4:10**

One who is **fully surrendered** to our **Creator's will**, **not** one who is fully obedient, but  
One who is **striving** to be. (*you don't have to be perfect*) **Luke 13:34**

<b>Grace</b> is rejection of legalistic <b>laws of man</b> .	<b>Mark 7:7-13, Rom. 6:15</b>
<b>Love</b> is <b>obedience</b> to Gods perfect <b>laws of love</b> .	<b>John 14:15</b>
<b>God</b> is <b>realistic</b> not legalistic.	<b>Acts 17:30</b>
<b>Law</b> is His covenant of <b>love</b> .	<b>Deut. 7:12</b>

## 40,000+ Religious Organizations in the World

**All religious organizations** on earth believe they have the **only sound doctrine** on how to have **Eternal Life**. All of them use their **Holy Book** to back it up.

How can we really know, what is **our Creator's truth** is?  
What is **sound doctrine** and what is **false doctrine**?

These **studies are short** and to the point; someone said they are: **Salvation for Dummies!**

# Index:

<b>1)</b>	<b>Our Creator's Truth ~ for Christians</b>	
1	Religion vs Truth ~ Questions for Christians	8
2	Who has Truth ~ Sound Doctrine	18
3	Understanding God's Character	20
4	6000 + Years All Religions Equal	22
5	6000 + Years God Allowed Satan	25
6	God's Character is on Trial	26
7	God's ~ Satan's ~ Man's Character	29
8	Eternal Life is Easy ~ God said so!	30
9	144,000 Revealed	31
10	One-Fold Starts Now!	32
<b>2)</b>	<b>Sunday Keepers</b>	
11	Sunday Keepers OBEY 20 of Satan's Laws	33
12	History of Satan's Deceptions	37
	Strike 1, 2, 3	37
	In Heaven	39
	Adam and Eve	39
	Prior to the Flood	40
	After the Flood	40
	At the Cross	41
	Today	41
	Last Days	42
	Few Saved	43
13	No New or Old Testaments	44
14	Who is Paul	45
15	Grace or Law ~ Which is it?	47
	Grace Citizenship	48
	Great Controversy ~ Law	49
	Law at the Second Coming	53
16	Nailed to the Cross	54
17	Covenant ~ Old and New	56
18	Difficult Seemly Contradictory Texts ~ Index	59
	Introduction	60
	Grace or Law     Two Parts	61
	Why Paul?	63
	What is Righteousness ~ Eternal Life?	65
	Matthew 12     Unlawful Work on Sabbath	66
	Mark 7         Defilement Comes from Within	66
	Luke 16        The Law the Prophets Until John	68
	Acts 10        Arise and Eat	68
	Acts 13        Belief Gives Salvation ~ Really?	69
	Acts 15        Conflict over Circumcision	70
	Romans 3       Justified by Faith Apart from the Law	70
	Romans 4       The Law Brings Wrath	70
	Romans 6       Not Under the Law but Under Grace	71
	Romans 7       Dead to the Law	71
	Romans 10      Christ is the End of the Law	72
	1 Cor. 9        All Things to All Men	72
	1 Cor. 15       The Strength of Sin is the Law	73
	2 Cor. 3        New Covenant	73
	Galatians 2     Bondage + East Like a Gentile	74
	Galatians 3     The Law Brings a Curse	75

	Galatians 5	Led by the Spirit, Not Under the Law	75
	Ephesians 2	Having Abolished the Law	76
	Colossians 2	Wiped Out the Requirements	76
	Hebrews 7	Annulling Former Commandments	77
	Matt. 25:46	Everlasting Punishment (Hell)	78
	Mark 9:43	The Worm that Never Dies (Hell)	78
	Luke 16: 22	The Rich Man and Lazarus (Dead)	79
	2 Cor. 5:6	Absent from the Body (Dead)	80
19		Judgement ~ Heaven, Hell or Sleep	81
20		Hell ~ is Symbolic	84
21		Hell ~ Difficult Text	85
22		God's Character Vindicated!!!	86
23		Name Change ~ Father and Son's	87
24		Crucifixion Day ~ Passover	91
25		Crucifixion Day ~ Difficult Text	94
26		Dietary Laws	97
27		Speaking in Tongues	98
28		Secret Rapture Refuted	100
<b>3)</b>		<b>Sabbath Keepers</b>	
29		Sabbath Keepers OBEY 14 of Satan's Laws	101
30		God's ~ Time Counterfeited	103
31		Moon Counterfeit	105
32		Second Coming = Christ's Birthday ~ October 1	108
33		Are Annual Holy Days Jewish?	109
34		Feast Days Past Present & Future	110
35		Keeping the Day Holy not the Night	112
36		How to Keep the Sabbath Holy	116
<b>4)</b>		<b>Messianic's</b>	
37		Messianic's OBEY 9 of Satan's Laws	122
38		Heresy: How to Prove it.	125
39		Melchizedek or Elijah	127
<b>5)</b>		<b>Prophecy ~ Summary</b>	
40		Prophecy ~ The Last 1335 Days ~ Index	130
41		God Makes Known All	131
42		Controversial Texts ~ God makes known but no one knows	132
43		Elijah ~ God's Last Generation Prophet	133
44		Pope Changes God's Laws	136
45		Pope Will Soon Lead the Whole World	138
46		The Beast out of the Sea & Earth = Pope / USA	141
47a		Why has God Allowed Trump to win the USA Election?	143 (New)
47b		Peace & Safety ~ When ~ 2025, 2026, 2027?	144 (New)
48		Last Probation Period	146
49		Second Coming ~ Delayed Because	149
<b>5a)</b>		<b>Prophecy Index from the book The Last 1335 Days</b>	<b>150</b>
50		The Last 1335 Days	151
51		Seven Trumpets	152
52		End Time Events Sequence	161
53		Seven Last Plagues	162
54		Second Coming	164
55		The Millennium	167
56		Judgment	168

<b>6)</b>	<b>Sermons to Evangelize Your Church</b>	
57	Introduction	169
58	New Light ~ New Truth	170
59	God's ~ Satan's ~ Man's Character	171
60	Shepherd Logic vs Sheep Logic	172
61	Following Sermons	174

<b>7)</b>	<b>Presentations to Evangelize Your City</b>	
62	End Time ~ One Flock ~ presentations	
	1) Introduction	175
	2) <b>How to Eliminate Racism</b>	178
	3) Holy Book ~ for End Times ~ Proof	182

**New Business Card p.181**

<b>8)</b>	<b>Other Studies</b>	
63	Berean <u>Commandment</u> <u>Keepers</u> ~ Who are They?	183
64	BCK's ~ <b>Testimonies</b> on their Books	184
65	BCK's ~ A Little History	186
66	The Bibles Best Translation	187
67	Self-Infected ~ Thoughts	188
68	God's Dress Codes / Laws	189
69	Judging	190
70	Theologians must follow Laymen ~ <b>Unqualified Men</b>	192
71	Patient ~ God's Most Powerful Word	193
72	Cutting Beards	194
73	The World According to Ela	198
74	Trinity	199
75	History of the Bible	200
76	Annual Sabbath Days ~ Roman Dates	201

<b>9)</b>	<b>Our Creator's Truth ~ for non-Christians</b>	
77	Questions for our Creator	202
78	Religion vs Truth	203
79	Which Holy Book is our Creator's? <b>Truth vs Theory</b>	205
80	<b>Chinese and Hebrew Stories</b> <b>Historic Records</b>	208
81	<b>Bible Writers</b> Can you Trust them?	213
82	<b>Prophecies</b> Can you Trust them?	214
83	Start at the Beginning ~ Good vs Evil	215
84	History of our Creator's Trial	216
85	History of Religions	217
86	Babies and <b>Eternal Life</b>	218
87	<b>Eternal Life Prayer ~ for all on Earth</b> <b>(New)</b>	220

<b>10)</b>	<b>Islam &amp; the Bible</b>	
87	The Birth of the Jewish and Islamic Nations	221
88	Mohammad and all are under Grace	226
89	The Quran ~ the Bible ~ The Truth	227
	Quran Chapter 2 ~ The Cow	228
	Quran Chapter 69 ~ The Inevitable Hour	229
	Quran Chapter 70 ~ Pathways of Heavenly Ascent	231
	Quran Chapter 72 ~ The Jinn	232
90	Judgement Day ~ End Time Laws	234
91	Elimination of all religious organizations' interpretations of the Bible	235
92	One-Fold Starts Now!	239

# 1) Our Creator's Truth ~ for Christians

## Religion vs Truth ~ Questions for Christians

What is: Religion ~ Truth ~ Fact ~ Theory?

- 1.Q) Is God on trial?
- 2.Q) Is there one truth religion?
- 3.Q) What do all religions have in common?
- 4.Q) Why are there so many religions?
- 5.Q) How do you define Eternal Life?
- 6.Q) Will God have an end time messenger, prophet or church?
- 7.Q) How is God going to have one flock just prior to the Second Coming?

These are the questions that I'm going to give Biblical and or historic truth answers to.  
If the answers given are not factual to you, please advise me why and what your concerns are.

## Religion & Theory vs Truth

**Religion** A belief (*not a fact*) in superhuman controlling power, esp. in a personal God or gods entitled to **obedience** (*key word*) and worship.

**Theory** A supposition (*a belief = not a fact*) or system of ideas explaining something. Something that sounds good, looks good, but **cannot be proven** as a fact = truth. Because **no one** has **witnessed** it to be true, thus it is an **educated guess**.

**Truth** Something that **many people** have **seen** (*witnessed*) and have agreed that what they **saw** was true. **Facts** that are given in **evidence**. **Evidence**: Something people have **seen** and **recorded**; which become **historical records = truth**. (*See ~ Historic Records p195*)

When a **Judge** in a courtroom asks people to give **evidence**, he is **not interested** in what the person **thinks** or **feels** about what happened; he will judge **only** the **facts** what they have **seen** ~ **historical records**.

**Judgement Day** There will be no theories, no religions, only fact = truth.

- Q) What does the Bible say is **Truth**?  
A) **John 17:17** **Your word is Truth.** *Is a fact. Can you prove it? I have; page 207. Chinese and Hebrew Stories ~ page 207*

**Isa. 8:20** **God's Declares ~ Truth = Law:**  
To the **law** ~ and (*Torah, the first five books of the Bible, using the Law of First Precedence.*)  
To the **testimony** (*The rest of the Bible testifies to the Torah.*)  
if they speak **not** according to **this word**, it is because there is **no light** in them. = (*no truth.*)

- Q) What does God call **all humans** on earth?  
A) **Sheep. John 10:27** **My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow (obey) me.**  
Q) Can any human (*sheep*) on earth **add** or **take away** from the **Shepherds** words?  
A) **No! Deut. 12:32** **You (sheep) shall not add to it (Scripture) nor take away from it.**

So, if **all religions** are **theories**, how do we know **which**, if any, is the **one true religion**?



Isa. 46:10 "I make known the end" (the one true religion for the end.)

This too will be answered but let's answer the above 7 questions first.

### 1.Q) Is God on Trial?

A) Yes.

Q) Who are the players in God's trial?

Who is the: Plaintiff,  
Defendant,  
Judge,  
Jury?

A) Lucifer / Satan  
A) Christ, our Advocate  
A) Father  
A) Never Sinned, Saved, Lost

Rev. 12:10  
1 John 2:1  
Gen. 15:14  
Phi. 2:10

Q) How long will His trial last?

A) 6000 years

Q) How long will the jury take?

A) 1000 years

Rev. 20:3

Q) Are they going to be judged by God's law?

A) Yes

Jam. 2:12

Jam. 2:12 Speak and act as those who are going to be judged by the law that gives freedom.

## History of God's Trial

Briefly ~ for details see: "below" p 215

### Our Creator's Plan to destroy Evil

Our Creator had to allow evil / sin, to fully develop to show / to prove, to all of His intelligent creations, what would happen if Lucifer / Satan had his way in breaking God's laws; so that sin would not happen again.

### God's Trial Takes 7000 Years

6 days of work > 7<sup>th</sup> day rest Exo. 20:4

6 years work the land > 7<sup>th</sup> year rest Lev. 25:4

6000 year old Trial > 1000 year rest Rev. 20:4

8000 year starts infinity > Eternal Life

### 2.Q) Within the past 6000 years has there been one true religion on earth?

A) Yes. God gave the truth to Moses and the prophets and a probation period of 490 years.

But God knew they (Satan's agents) would counterfeit His true religion.

Q) Are all babies God's? A) Yes.

Q) Are all religions equal in the eyes of God? A) Yes.

Rom. 2:11 For with God there is no partiality.

(No favourites = You are not saved by your religion.)

Q) Why has God allowed Satan to deceive (Rev. 12:9) and control (1John 5:19)

all religions in this world? A) God's timing is always 100%.

Q) Is there Historical Records of God's truth? A) Yes, see below

Chinese & Hebrew Stories ~ Historic Records ~ p 208

- 3.Q) What do all major religions have in common?** A) 1) **A Creator**  
 2) God vs Evil  
 3) Good vs Bad  
 4) Obey vs Disobey  
 5) Righteous vs Un- Righteous  
 6) Saved vs Lost  
 7) Judgement  
 8) God reads our **heart**  
**not our religion.**

**All religions**, except atheist, believe in a Higher Power, a Creator that is entitled to **obedience** and worship. To have **obedience**; a Higher Power, our **Creator**, must have **laws** (*key word*) to be **obedient to**.

- Q) God is Good; **who is Evil?** A) Lucifer / Satan / **D-evil.**
- Q) What the **difference** between Good and Evil? A) **Motive** = Truth vs Theory.  
 Facts vs I Believe / I Think.
- Q) Does God have **laws**? A) Yes.
- Q) Does Satan have **laws**? A) Yes. **Counterfeits** of God's laws. *Mark 7:7-13*
- Q) What is the **Greatest Eternal Life Controversy?** A) **God's laws vs Satan's counterfeit laws.**
- Q) **When** did God **laws** start? A) In heaven.
- Q) When did Satan's **laws** start? A) In heaven.
- Q) **How** did Satan's **laws** start? A) He became **proud like** a selfish teenager, He **believed** (*theory not a fact*) that his **laws** were better than God's **laws**.

**Eze. 28 / Rev. 12:7-10 ~ War in Heaven**

In heaven Satan **believed** (*not a fact*) to be able to present **laws** which were better than **God's**. He was **expelled** from **heaven** because he didn't want to **obey God's laws**.

- Q) Does God **change** His **laws**? A) Never.
- Heb. 13:8** **YeHoshuVaH** the Messiah is the **same yesterday**, (*Before the Earth was created*) **today**, (*All of God's laws apply even today.*) and **forever**. (*After the created New Earth*)
- Mal. 3:6** For I am **YeHoVaH**, I do not change.
- Psa. 89:34** My covenant I will **not break**, nor **alter** the word that has gone out of My lips.
- Psa. 33:9** For **He spoke**, and it was **done**; He commanded, and it **stood fast**.
- Q) Is God's **character** and His **government** the **same**? A) Yes
- Q) Is God's **character** and His **law's** the **same**? A) Yes

## Biblical Proof

1 John 4:8

God is love.

Love and law are the same

### God is

< same >

### His Law is

Genesis 21:33  
Malachi 3:6  
Matthew 5:48  
Isaiah 5:16  
1 John 3:3  
1 John 4:8  
Exodus 9:27  
Deuteronomy 32:4  
Deuteronomy 32:4  
Luke 18:9  
John 4:24

**Eternal**  
**Unchangeable**  
**Perfect**  
**Holy**  
**Pure**  
**Love**  
**Righteous**  
**Truth**  
**Just**  
**Good**  
**Spiritual**

Psalm 111:7, 8  
Matthew 5:18  
Psalm 19:7  
Romans 7:17  
Psalm 19:8  
Roman 13:10  
Psalm 19:9  
Psalm 119:142  
Romans 7:12  
Romans 7:12  
Romans 7:14

Prov. 28:9 **God loves You** but:

One who turns away his ear from **hearing** (*obeying*) **the law**,

Even his (*your*) **prayer is an abomination.** Q)

Were Gods **laws** in effect when He created **earth**? A)

Yes. Otherwise, Adam & Eve wouldn't have

Q) Where are God's **laws found**?

A) know the difference between Good and Evil.  
The Hebrew word for "**law**" = **Torah** =  
the first 5 books of Moses.

Q) **What** are Gods good **laws**?

A) **Love God ~ Love man / woman.**

Q) What are Satan's evil **laws**?

A) **Counterfeits** to Gods laws = **Love self.**  
= **Don't study sound doctrines.**  
= **Don't prove all things.**

Q) If God calls all humans **sheep**, them He must be **the Shepherd**, right?

A) Yes

Q) The **Saved** follow the Shepherd, right?

A) Yes.

Q) Who do the **Lost** follow?

A) Satan

**4.Q) Why are there so many religions?**

A) God has **allowed** all His intelligent beings to  
have **freedom of choice** and God **had to allow**  
Satan to **deceive** and **control** of **all** of earth with  
counterfeit laws in God's trial of **good vs evil laws.**

Q) Why do people **believe** what they believe? A)

They are **born** or **married** into the religion.

Q) Why do people **change** religions?

A) They believe the **New Truth** is better.

- Q) Why do **atheist** and others **hate** religions? A) 3 main reasons.
- 1) They have been taught that if you don't believe in God, **after you die**, He will throw you into **hell** where you will be **tortured forever** and ever. They think that **if that is God**, then He is a jerk, because even they wouldn't torture anyone, even an animal, forever.
  - 2) They have gone to church and have seen **hypocrisy** in the church and are **turned off** by the **hypocrites**.
  - 3) They have the attitude of a **proud selfish** teenager and want to do only what they **think, believe**, is right for them.
- Q) How has Satan **counterfeited God's laws**?
- A) **Daniel 7:25 He (Satan via his agents) thinks to change times and laws.**

.....

**Satan's** ~ **Historic Records** (= Truth)

How Satan **counterfeited** God's laws.  
 First the **Pope's** and then the **Jew's counterfeits**.

**Pope's Counterfeits** ~ **Historic Records**

**An Abridgement of the Christian Doctrine (1649) p 58** (Roman Catholic)  
 by Henry Tuberville, of Douay College, France

**Question:**

*How prove you that the (Roman Catholic) Church hath power to command feasts and Holy Days?*

**Answer:**

*By the very act of **changing** (counterfeiting) the **Sabbath** into **Sunday**, which **Protestants allow** of; and therefore, they fondly **contradict themselves** by keeping **Sunday** strictly and breaking most **other feasts** commanded by the same (Roman Catholic) Church.*

(The Catholics and Protestants **knew** that the **weekly** and **annual Sabbaths** are both **Feast Days of God**.)

**Catholic Catechism – Bishop Enright 1905**

“The Catholic Church **abolished** not only the (**weekly**) **Sabbath** but **all the other (annual) Jewish festivals**. The **new law (Pope's Law's)** has its own spirit and **its own feasts**, (*Christmas, Easter, Good Friday, Palm Sunday, Lent ~ are all pagan.*) which have **taken the place (counterfeited God's feasts)** taken the place of those **appointed (by God)** in the **Law of Moses (Torah)**. If we would know the days to be observed, we must **go to the Catholic Church, not to the Mosaic Law.**” (*First 5 books of the Bible.*)

(*All weekly and annual festivals, Lev. 23, are God's Holy Feast days, they are not Jewish festivals.*)

**Lev. 23:1 Moses wrote ~ His Feast Days are Forever:**

**The Feasts of God, (YeHoVaH's) which ye shall proclaim to be Holy convocations, these are My Feasts.** (*God's not the Jew's*)

**Lev. 23: 14 + 21 + 31 + 41 It shall be a statute forever.**

## Jew's Counterfeits ~ **Historic Records**

### Jesuit Oath of Roman Catholicism ~ (part)

"My son, heretofore you have been taught to act the **dissembler**: among Roman Catholics to be a Roman Catholic and to be a **spy** even among your own brethren; ... to be all things to all men, for the Pope's sake, whose servants we are unto death. ... to **preach** from their **pulpits**, (all denominations) and to denounce with all the vehemence in your nature our Holy Religion and the Pope; and even to descend so low as to become a **Jew** among **Jews**, that you might be enabled to gather together all information for the benefit of your Order as a **faithful soldier** of the **Pope**."

### The Jewish Festivals: History & Observance ~ (by Hayyim Schauss-Shocken 1938)

At The Beginning of the Common Era... (1800+ years ago)  
In order to assure against **profanation** of the **Sabbath** the (the reason for the change)  
**Jews added** the late **Fri-day** afternoon hours to the **Sabbath** (p. 13) ...The Sabbath in general, thus attained its peak in the first two centuries of the Common Era, the age of the Tannaim (70 A.D.- 200A.D.), as the Jewish teachers and sages of that period were called. However, there were **no Friday night** services as of yet. .... Later it became customary to hold communal services in the Synagogue on **Fri-day night**."

## Jews Started "**Sunset to Sunset**" Worship

Friday NIGHT is not Sanctified or Holy.

<b>Sabbath</b> ~ does <b>not</b>	start with	Fri- <b>DAY</b> at sunset.
<b>Sabbath</b> ~ does <b>not</b>	have	Friday ~ <b>NIGHT</b> .
<b>Sabbath</b> ~ <b>DAY</b>	starts with	<b>DAY light</b> = dawn = before sunrise.
<b>Sabbath</b> ~ <b>NIGHT</b>	starts after	after sunset and after the light of dusk

## Jew's ~ Counterfeit Holy Time.

John 7:2 Christ Confirms:  
Jews counterfeit the **start** of the **New Year** thus the dates of the **Annual Festivals**.

When the **Jewish** (Not God's) **Festival** of Tabernacles was near ...  
8) **I (Christ)** am **not** going up to **this festival** (Jew's Counterfeit)  
Because **My time** has not yet fully come."

**Satan** had already **counterfeited** God's Times = Festivals Laws ~ **prior** to the **cross**.  
They adopted the **pagan moon** calendar after they came out of Egypt, instead of God's **equinox** calendar.

Q) What are Satan's **counterfeit laws**?

A) **Mark 7:7 The Lost:**  
**You** Worship me **in vain**;  
**Your** teachings are **doctrines** commandments of **men**.  
**You** have **let go** of (some of) the commands of **God** and are holding on to **human traditions**.

- Q) Were **any** of God's laws **abolished** at the **cross**? A) No. None.
- A) **Matt. 5:17 Christ Confirms ~ Old Testament Unchangeable:**  
**Do not think ~ (do not question) ~ that I have come to abolish the law**  
*(Torah: first 5 books ~ the Law of First President ~ 613 laws minus blood laws of Daniel 9:27)*  
**or the Prophets; (the rest of Scriptures) I have not come to abolish them but to fulfill them.**  
*(Dan. 9:27: Christ the Lamb ~ blood laws, sacrificial ceremonial laws ~ pointing to and fulfill*  
*at the cross.) For truly I tell you, until heaven and earth disappear, not the smallest letter, not the*  
**least stroke of a pen, will by any means disappear from the law until everything is accomplished."**  
**Heaven and earth are still here; God's law hasn't disappeared.**
- Q) What was **fulfilled ~ nailed to the Cross**? A) **blood laws**
- A) **Dan. 9:27 "He (The Lamb) shall bring an end to sacrifice and offering."**  
**200+ blood laws** only, **sacrificial** ceremonial laws ~ **Christ the Lamb ~ blood laws ~**  
 pointing to and **fulfill** at the cross ~ **nailed to the Cross!**
- Q) Who is in **control** of this world ~ **now** ~ God or Satan? A) Satan
- John 12:31 "The Prince (Satan) of this world will be (future <sup>Rev. 11:15</sup>) driven out."**
- Q) Has Satan **deceived** and is in **control** of the **whole world**? A) Yes
- Rev. 12:9 The whole world is** *(present tense)* **under the control of Satan.**  
**1John 5:19 Satan, who deceives** *(present tense)* **the whole world.**
- Q) Do you **believe** that **every religious** organization on earth  
 is **deceives** and is **controlled** by Satan now? A) Yes
- Titus 1:2 God, who cannot lie.** If not, you are **calling God a Liar.**  
 Do you really want to **call God a liar?**
- Q) Christ **started** out 2000 years ago with **one flock**, right? A) Yes
- Q) How many **Christian flocks** / denominations are there **now**? A) 40,000+
- Q) **Why** does **God** say there so many Christian denominations?
- A) **Matt. 7:15 Beware of false prophets, (Religious Teachers) who come to you in sheep's**  
**clothing, but inwardly they are ravenous wolves. (Agents of Satan)**  
**John 10:12 The wolf (agents of Satan) catches the sheep and scatters them.**  
**Jer. 23:1 God Warns Pastors:**  
**Woe to the shepherds (Bible Teachers) who destroy and scatter the sheep of My pasture!**  
**I will gather (future is now!) the remnant of My flock out of all countries ...**  
**I will set up shepherds (144,000) over them who will feed them; (God's law's only) and they shall**  
**fear no more, nor be dismayed, nor shall they be lacking," (End Time knowledge) says YeHoVaH.**
- Q) **How** has Satan **deceived** and is in **control** all denominations / religions?
- A) By having **all** denominations **not teach** ~ **Mark 7:7**  
 By **not comparing** God's **laws** with Satan's **counterfeits**.

## 5.Q) Eternal Life Defined

Q) Is Eternal Life **conditional**? A) Yes

Q) How does a person have Eternal Life; by **Love** or by **Law**?  
A) **Both. Love of Christ** is the **foundation**; **obedience** to His law is the **results**.

Q) **Rom. 6:14** We are **not under the law but under grace**.  
A) **Context:** *Read the next verse.*

**Rom. 6:15** Christ Explains ~ Slave:

What then? Shall we **sin** because we are **not under the law** but under **grace**?

**CERTAINLY NOT! CERTAINLY NOT! CERTAINLY NOT!**

Do **you** not know that to whom you present yourselves **slave to obey**?

**You** are that one's **slave** whom you **obey**, whether of **sin** leading to **death**, or to **obedience**, leading to **righteousness**. (= *Grace = Eternal Life*)

Q) How does **God** define **Eternal Life** ~ declared a person **Righteous**?

A) **Rom. 2:13** Christ Explains ~ **Eternal Life**:  
It is those who **obey the law** who will be declared **righteous**. (*have Eternal Life*)

**1John 3:10** God Declares: Whoever does **not practice righteousness (obedience)** is **not** of God.

**John 2:3** God Declares ~ Liars: Know God ~ Know Law ~ Know Truth  
Now by this **we know** that we **know Him** ~ **if we keep His laws**.  
He who says, **I know Him**, and **does not keep His laws**, is a **liar**, and the **truth is not in him**.

Q) Have you **studied all** of **God's laws**? A) Yes.

Q) All **613** of them? A) No.

Q) Are God's laws **hard to keep**? A) No.

**Matt. 11:30** Christ Declares: For **My yoke is easy** and **My burden is light**.

**1John 5:3** Christ Explains: For **this is the love of God**, that we **keep His commandments**. His **commandments (all)** are **not burdensome**.

Q) Do you want to follow our **Shepherds** laws or Satan's counterfeit laws? A) Shepherds

**2Tim 2:15** Christ Commands *you to:* **Study** to show yourself approved unto God.

**1Thes. 5:21** Christ Commands *you to:* **Prove** all things.

**Isa. 1:18** God states: **Come now, let us reason together.**

Q) Have every had a **detailed** study on Malachi 4:4-6 ~ God's End Time prophet **Elijah**?

A) Let's study that **Sound Doctrine** next.

## 6.Q) End Time Prophet

- Q) Does God have an **end time church** and / or **prophet**?  
A) Yes, but it is **not** from any church, ie: / JW / SDA / LDS / Islam

### Malachi 4:4 God Proclaims ~ Elijah:

**“Remember the law of Moses** (*Torah, the first 5 books of the Bible ~ the Laws of First Precedence.*)

My servant, which I commanded him in Horeb for all Israel, with the **statutes and judgments**. Behold,

**I will send you Elijah the prophet**

*(Prophets speak about future event, “The Last 1335 Days” but will not add or take away from the Bible.)*

**before the (Second) Coming** of the great and dreadful day of **YeHoVaH**. And he will turn the **hearts** *(to “Our Creator’s Truth”)* of the fathers to the children, and the hearts of the **children (Spiritual Israel’s children)** to their fathers, lest I come and **strike the earth** *(First four Trumpets of Revelation)* with a curse.”

### Luke 1:16 Christ Declares ~ Elijah Message:

In the **spirit and power of Elijah**, *(the Elijah message ~ not messenger)* to **turn** the hearts of the fathers to their children and the **disobedient to the wisdom** *(= sound doctrine)* of **righteous**, to make ready a **people** *(not one denomination)* **prepared for God**. *(Second Coming)*

- Isa. 58:12** Elijah Messengers: **You shall be called the Repairer of the Breach.**  
**Mat. 17:11** Christ Confirms Elijah: **To be sure, Elijah comes and restore all things.**  
**Rev.18:4** Christ Prophecies: **Come out of her** *(Babylon = confusion = false doctrine =all religions)*

### Acts 17:11 Christ’s Best Students:

#### Berean Commandment Keeper’s

The **Bereans** *(Commandment Keepers)* were of **more noble character** than the Thessalonians, for they **received the message** *(listened to new light = sound doctrine)* with **great eagerness and examined** *(studied & proved)* the **scriptures** every day **(you are to)** to see if what Paul *(Church leaders)* said was true.

- B.C.K.’s** Keep **only** God’s commandments and **zero** of Satan’s laws. *(Mark 7:7)*  
All denominations keep **some** of Satan’s counterfeit laws.

## Elijah’s Message ~ briefly

- 1 ~ Rom. 2:11 **There is no partiality with God** *(6000+ years ~ All religious organization are equal)*  
2 ~ Mark 7:7 **You are worshiping me in vain.** *(Satan’s counterfeit laws)*  
3 ~ Rev. 18:4 **Come out of her my people.** *(Come out of all religious organizations)*

## Why ~ Elijah’s message now?

God’s **timing** is always **perfect** ~ **end times** are ~ **now!**

- Isa. 46:10** God Tells all in Scripture: **I make known the end** from the beginning.

### Acts 17:30 God Declares ~ Repent Now:

In the **past God overlooked** such **ignorance**, but now he commands all people ~ *(all religions)* everywhere ~ *(every nation)* **to repent.** *(After reading this you will not be ignorant.)*



## 7.Q) How is God going to have one flock just prior to the Second Coming?

A) By presenting **sound doctrine** in this book to **all Christian organizations**.

### **John 10:16 Shepherd One Flock:**

**And other sheep I have which are not of this fold;** (*all religious organizations*) **and they will hear My voice;** (*His Scriptures*) **and there will be** (*future, now is the future*) **one flock** (*obedient sheep*) **and one Shepherd.** (*His word*)

Q) How is God going to have **one flock** that include **all religions**?

A) Yes. See below ~ **Our Creator's Truth ~ For non-Christians** ~ p 202

### **Mat. 24:14 Christ Confirms Prophecy ~ Signs of the Second Coming:**

**Christ said:** **"This gospel** (*Christ only had the Old Testament; this means all of the Bible.*) **of the kingdom will be preached in the whole world** (= *to all religions*) **as a testimony to all nations,** (*Islam is a nation*) **and then** (*and only then*) **the end will come.**

*The whole world* means just that; **every religious organization;** which includes **Muslims, Catholics, Buddhists, Protestants, Jews, Atheists, etc.** *The whole world, "all who dwell on the earth"*.

After you have studied **"Our Creator's Truth"** this will be **your job**, as part of the **144,000**, the **Elijah** messengers and prophets, to **evangelize the whole world;** as per Malachi 4:4-6.

# Who has Truth? = Sound Doctrine

Pope	Catechism	writings are <b>truth,</b>	<b>right?</b>
SDA	Ellen White's	writings are <b>truth,</b>	<b>right?</b>
Mormon's	Joseph Smith	writings are <b>truth,</b>	<b>right?</b>
JW's	Watch Tower	writings are <b>truth,</b>	<b>right?</b>
Church	Bible Commentaries	writings are <b>truth,</b>	<b>right?</b>
Messianic's	Hebrew Language	writings are <b>truth,</b>	<b>right?</b>

Who has ~ **all the truth** ~ **Sound Doctrine** ~ according to our Shepherd?

**None** of the above! Only this book "**Our Creator's Truth**".  
No one on earth can prove any of these doctrines wrong.

**Luke 24:27** Christ's Method ~ for Sound Doctrine:

**Beginning at Moses** (Always start in *Genesis* using the *Law of First Precedence*.)  
and **all the Prophets**, (The rest of the *Bible*, Old Testament at that time.)  
**He** (Christ) expounded to them in **all the Scriptures** (The *whole Bible* is to be used.)  
the things concerning himself. (One subject.)

**Isa. 28:10** God Explains Sound Doctrine:

For **precept** (context) **must be upon precept**, precept upon precept,  
**line** (connecting context) **upon line**; line upon line, **here a little, there a little**. (all Scriptures)

**Isa. 8:20** God's Declares ~ Truth = Law:

To the **law** ~ and (Torah, the first five books of the Bible, using the *Law of First Precedence*.)  
To the **testimony** (The rest of the Bible testifies to the Torah.)  
if they speak **not** according to **this word**, it is because there is **no light** in them. = (no truth.)

**2Tim. 4:3** Christ Declares ~ There is un-sound doctrine:

For the **time will come** (now) when they will **not** endure **sound doctrine**; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves **teachers**, (religious leaders) having itching ears; and they shall **turn** from the **truth** and shall be turned unto **fables**. (Commandments of men ~ traditions of men ~ Mark 7:7)

**Mark 7:7** Christ Declares:

"They (you) **worship me in vain**; **their** (all denominations) **teachings** are (some un-sound) **doctrines** the **commandments of men**. You (all denominations) have **let go** of (some of) the **commands of God** and (you) are holding on to human **traditions**."

Sheep logic	vs	Shepherd logic
Un-sound	vs	Sound Doctrine
Darkness	vs	Light = <b>Truth</b>

**Psa. 89:34** "I will **not** break **My agreement**, or **change** what was **spoken by My lips**." NLV

Sound doctrine must use **light**, Scriptures, and "**Beginning at Moses**" the first 5 books.

Eternal Life truth starts in the **Torah**, the first 5 books of the Bible; **not** in the New Testament.

**Matt. 5:17** Christ Confirms ~ Old Testament Unchangeable:

**Do not think** ~ (do not question) ~ that I have come to **abolish the law**

(Torah: first 5 books ~ the Law of First President ~ 613 laws minus **blood laws** of Daniel 9:27)

or the **Prophets**; (the rest of Scriptures) I have **not come to abolish** them but to **fulfill** them.

(Dan. 9:27: Christ the Lamb ~ **blood laws**, **sacrificial ceremonial laws** ~ pointing to and **fulfill** at the cross.)

For truly I tell you, until heaven and earth disappear, not the **smallest** letter, not the **least** stroke of a pen, will by any means **disappear from the law** until everything is accomplished.”

Heaven and earth are still here; **God’s law** hasn’t disappeared.

**Psa. 89:34** God Declares ~ Scriptures never contradict Scriptures:

“I will **not change the word** that has gone out of **My lips**.”

Eternal Life	is found <b>only</b> in the	///		Three Principles for Eternal Life
<b>Torah</b>	the first 5 books of the Bible	///	1)	Isa. 8:20 <b>I must</b> quote Scriptures
Testimonies	the rest of the Bible,	///	2)	2Tim. 4:3 present sound doctrine
Testify	to the <b>Torah</b> .	///	3)	Luke 24:27 use Christ’s method
Testimonies	do not change <b>Torah</b> .	///		or else I am an agent of Satan.

There are no ~ buts or what abouts or feelings!!

No one, not Matthew, Mark, Luke, John, and especially **Paul**, where most of **un-sound doctrine** comes from by **sheep in wolves clothing** twisting His words, or any so-called **sheep logic prophets**, writers, **can ever change, alter,** (Psalm 89:34) **one jot or one tittle from the law** (Matt 5:17) **Torah** of God.

**Matt. 7:15** Christ Warns:

**Beware of false prophets,** (Religious leaders) who come to you in **sheep’s clothing**, but inwardly they are **ravenous wolves**.” (Sheep logic teachers) (It’s **not their fault** until now!)

**Acts 17:11** Christ’s Best Students: **Berean Commandment Keeper’s**

Now the **Bereans** (**Commandment Keepers**) were of **more noble character** than the Thessalonians, for they **received** the message (listened to new light) with **great eagerness** and **examined** (studied) **the scriptures** every day (you are to) to see if what **Paul** (Church leaders) said was true.

Christ gave us His example, **beginning at Moses**, **one subject**, and **all Scripture** and came to **one conclusion, one sound doctrine**.

**2Tim 2:15** Christ Commands you to:

**Study** (His Scriptures) to show yourself **approved** unto **God**.

**Deut. 12:28** God Commands:

“Do what is **good** and **right** in the sight of **YeHoVaH**. ...<sup>32)</sup>  
**You shall not add to it nor take away from it.**” (the Bible)

**John 15:14** Christ Explains Friendship:

“You are My **friends** if (conditional) you **do** whatever **I command** you.”

Will you **Trust** only the **Torah** of God?

(Yes I will!) ☺

(No I won’t.) ☹

# Understanding God's Character

1John 4:8 **God is Love.**

1Cor. 13:4 **Love is patient and kind.**

**God is like a grandfather / grandmother.**

## Sheep Logic

**I think, I believe, I feel** (*sheep logic*)

**Like some teenagers** that think they know more than their parents.

This looks good, sounds good and **maybe true** but it **must** be proven from Scriptures (**Shepard logic**); which will be done below.

## A Child of the King

**God is Realistic ~ not Legalistic.** <sup>1Cor. 13:4</sup> Does God expect us to be **perfect**? **No!**

As long as we **strive** <sup>Luke 13:24</sup> to follow, **obey**, only His commandments, we can live in His house, go to heaven. We are God's grandchildren, 2 or 3 years old. <sup>Matt. 18:3</sup> He would **never** ask us to do anything that was **hard, heavy**, but **light** <sup>Matt. 11:30</sup> and **not a burden**. <sup>1John 5:3</sup> Does a little child **worry** about anything? <sup>Phil. 4:4</sup> **No!** God commands us **not to worry** <sup>Matt 6:25</sup> because as a little child we have **100% trust** in our Heavenly Father to take care of everything. <sup>Phil. 2:14</sup> Does a little child **debate** and **rationalize** with his father or mother? **No!** We shouldn't either.

## Shepard Logic

**Matt. 18:3 Christ Declares ~ Children:**

Assuredly, I say to you, unless you are **converted** (*to the truth*) and **become as little children**, you will **never** enter the kingdom of heaven. Whoever **humbles** himself (*is teachable, reachable*) as this **little child** is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

**Matt. 11:30 Christ Explains ~ Obedience:**

For **My yoke is easy** and **My burden is light**.

**1John 5:3 Christ Explains ~ Love:**

For **this is the love of God**, that we **keep His commandments**.

And **His commandments are not burdensome**. (*obedience not feelings*)

**Luke 13:24 God is Realistic not Legalistic:**

**Strive** (*you don't have to be perfect*) **to enter through the narrow gate**, (*Eternal Life*)  
for **many**, will seek to enter and will **not** be able." (*Few Saved*)

**Phil. 4:4 Christ Explains ~ Our Walk:**

I will **rejoice** in God **always**.

I will **not worry** about anything.

**Phil. 2:14 Christ Explains ~ Our Walk:**

I will do everything **without** complaining or arguing,  
so that I may become blameless and pure, **a child of God** without fault.

## Don't Worry Be Happy

**Matt 6:25 Christ Commands ~ Do Not Worry:**

Therefore, I say to you, **do not worry about your life**, what you will **eat** or what you will **drink**; nor about **your body**, what you will put on. ... <sup>33</sup> But **seek first the kingdom of God and His righteousness**. <sup>Rom. 2:13</sup>  
and all these things shall be added to you. Therefore, **do not worry about tomorrow**, for tomorrow will worry about its own things. Sufficient for the day is its own trouble.

**Rom. 2:13 Christ Explains ~ Eternal Life:**

It is those who **obey the law** who will be declared **righteous**. *(have Eternal Life)*

**Deu 12:28 God Commands:**

**"Do what is good and right in the sight of God.** <sup>32</sup> You shall **not add to it nor take away from it.**" *(Law)*

**Lev. 18:30 God Commands:**

**"Therefore, you shall keep My ordinance,** *(laws)*  
so that you do not commit **any** of these **abominable customs**. *(Traditions of men)*

**Mark 7:7 Christ Confirms ~ All denominations are guilty:**

They **worship me in vain**, *(Not going to heaven)* teaching as doctrines the **commandments of men**.  
For **laying aside** *(some of)* the **commandments of God**, you hold the **traditions of men**.

## Conclusion

God's character is like a **grandfather** with his grandchild of 2 or 3 years old; **total unconditional love**.  
**but**; the child **must strive** to be **obedient** *(You don't have to be perfect)* or else he cannot live in God's house.

Unless you have **sound doctrine** on God's Character, you may believe that it is **hard** to follow **only** God's  
commandments. Yes, it is **easy** to follow the **main stream traditions of men** <sup>Mark 7:7</sup> but that path leads to  
**death**.

**Prov. 14:12 God Explains:** There is a way that **seems right** to a man, but **its end** is the way of **death**.

**Matt. 5:17 Christ Confirms:**

**Do not think** *(do not question)* **that I have come to abolish the law**" *(Torah ~ the Law of First President.)*

Christ has **613** commandments and **all are not burdensome**. = **It is easy to have Eternal Life!**

**Matt. 22:14 Christ stated:** **"For many are invited, but few are chosen."** *(Few Saved)*

Will you live **like** a child of God and **stop worrying?**

(Yes I will!) ☺

(No I won't.) ☹

# 6000 + Years ~ All Religions Equal

For 6000 + years **God states that all religions are equal in His eyes until now!**

**Romans 2:11 ~ 6000+ years ~ all equal ~ saved only by ~ a fully surrendered heart.**

For **with God** there is ~ **no partiality** (No favourite religion)

For as many as have **sinned without law** (Gentiles, and those who were not taught the law)

will also **perish without law**, and as many as have **sinned in the law** will be **judged by the law** for not the hearers of the **law** are just in the sight of God, but the **doers of the law** will be **justified**;

(given Grace, Eternal Life) for when **Gentiles**, who do not have the **law** (Gentiles and those who were not taught the law) by nature **do** the things in the **law**, these, although not having the **law**, are a **law** to themselves, who show the work of the **law written in their hearts**, their **conscience** also bearing witness, and between themselves their thoughts accusing or else excusing them in the day when **God will judge the secrets of men** by Christ, according to **My gospel**. (the Bible)

(Paul's gospel was the Old Testament with its 613 laws ~ **minus** the blood laws of Daniel 9:27.)

**Acts 10:11 Peter's Vision ~ Confirms ~ All Equal:**

**Peter** saw heaven opened and an object **like** a great sheet bound at the four corners, descending to him and let down to the earth. In it were all kinds of four-footed animals of the earth, wild beasts, creeping things, and birds of the air. And a voice came to him, "**Rise, Peter; kill and eat.**"

Peter said, "Not so, God! For I have **never** eaten anything common or **unclean.**"

**Acts 10:28 Context:**

Then he said to them, "You know how **unlawful** (according to the Pharisee **man-make law**) it is for a **Jewish man** to keep company with or go to **one** of another **nation**. (Gentile, non-Jew, called dogs, pigs, **unclean people**) But **God has shown me** that I should **not** call **any man** common or **unclean.**"

**God states in Roman 2 and Acts 10 that all people are equal. God has no favorite religion.**

We are **not saved** by our denomination, or **religion.**

**God states: 6000 Years ~ No Religious Organization is His.**

**John 10:16 Christ Declares:**

And other **sheep** I have which are **not of this fold**;

and they **will** hear **My voice**; and **there will be**

**One flock** (obedient sheep) and **one Shepherd.**"

(all denominations, & all religions)

(future, **now** is the future)

(Berean Commandment Keepers)

**Rev. 7:9 God Declares:**

After this I looked, and there before me was a **great multitude** that no one could count, **from every nation, tribe, people and language**. (not from any one denomination) standing before the throne and before the Lamb. They were wearing **white robes**. (Eternal Life)

# 6000 + Years ~ God Allowed Satan

## God Declares

Rev. 12:9 **Satan, who deceives** (present tense) **the whole world.**  
1John 5:19 **The whole world is** (present tense) **under the control** of Satan.

John 12:31 **Christ Prophesized:**  
**The prince (Satan) of this world will be (future Rev. 11:15) driven out.**

Rev. 11:15 **The Seventh Trumpet ~ Satan driven out ~ 30 Days Prior to the Second Coming:**  
**The seventh angel** sounded his trumpet, and there were **loud voices in heaven**, (a big party will take place in heaven) which said: “the kingdom of the world **has become** the kingdom of our God and of His Christ, ... <sup>17</sup> “We give thanks to you, God Almighty, the One who is and who was, because you **have taken** your great power and have **begun to reign**.”

**6000** years the **whole world** is **guilty** of sin, breaking God’s laws. (Rom. 3:23; James 2:10)

The **whole world** means just that; **every religious organization**; which includes Muslims, Catholics, Buddhists, Protestants, Jews, Atheists, etc. = **the whole world**.

When **God** declares that: **the whole world** is **deceived** and **controlled** by **Satan** ~

## **Believe Him!!!**

John 10:27 **Christ Declares ~ Our Shepherd Voice Test:**  
**My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow (obey) me.” (Shepherd’s laws)**

If **you** don’t even **consider** the fact that you **might be** or even  
If **you** are **not interested** in finding out **how** you are  
**deceived & controlled** by Satan **after** God **declares** that **you are**; then ~

**You are** **Lost**, not going to heaven because  
**You are** **Full of pride, not humble, not teachable.**  
**You cannot** **Hear** the Shepherds **voice**, His Scriptures.  
**You cannot** **Follow** the Shepherds **voice**, His laws.  
**You cannot** **Keep His commandments.**

Rom. 3:23 **Christ Explains:**  
For **all (the whole world)** have **sinned** and fall short of the glory of God.

If you **don’t believe** God’s words. **You** are calling **God** a **liar**. **You** have **failed His voice test**.  
**You cannot hear** the Shepherds **voice**. Would a **sheep** call their **Shepherd** a **liar**?  
Do **you** really want to do that? Are you willing to **study to show yourself approved unto God?** <sup>2Tim 2:15</sup>

## HOW?

How has Satan **deceived** and is **in control** of the **whole world** for **6000 + years**?

**Dan. 7:25** God's warning ~ Satan's and his agents:

He will **try to change** (counterfeit) **the set times and the laws** (KJV)  
He will **intend to change** (counterfeit) **religious festivals and laws.** (H. CSB)  
He will **try to change** (counterfeit) **the seasons and the laws.** (Darby)

By having all denominations ~ every religious system ~ **not teach** ~ Mark 7:7

**Mark 7:7** Christ Declares: (*Direct quotes, you cannot twist.*)

**You** (Pharisees and Teachers of the law <sup>Mark 7:1</sup>) **worship me in vain;** (*Not going to heaven*)

**You** (Preachers & Teachers) teachings are (false) **doctrines the commandments of men.**  
**For Moses said:** <sup>Mark 7:10/13</sup> (*Christ method of sound doctrine: beginning at Moses* <sup>Luke 24:27</sup>)

**You** (Preachers & Teachers) **nullify** the word of God by your **traditions.**

**WHY?** Why has God allowed **all religions** to be **equal** for **6000 years**?

**Isa. 46:10** God tells all in Scripture:

"I make **known** the **end** from the beginning; from ancient times things that are **not yet done.**"

Why has God allowed Satan to **deceive** and **control** the **whole world** for **6000 years**?

God's ways are **not** our ways. God's **timing** is always **perfect**, **end times** are *now!*

To understand the **end time events**, **how sin will end**; you must understand **how sin started.**

God is on **trial**, Lucifer (Satan) in heaven accused God of bad **laws.**

The following is a **summary** from my book "The Last 1335 Days" page 15.

## 3. *God's Trial*

### 3.1 How Sin Started

God has given **all intelligent beings** on every planet the **freedom of choice** to live God's way or to live their own way. By giving this freedom, God knew that one day someone would **challenge Him**. He knew that there would have to be a **trial** because by His own nature He does **not want to force** anyone to live by **His rules, His laws.** *God is love ~ patient and kind.* His nature **cannot change** to **force.**

1 John 4:16

**God is Love**

1 Cor. 13:4

**Love is patient and kind.**

Mal.3:6

**I YeHoVaH do not change.**



**God knew** (*Isa. 14 & Eze. 28*) that eventually one of His children would **rebel**. **Lucifer**, one of the top angels, later known as the King of Tyre (earth, *Eze. 28*), was the first one who didn't want to live God's way. Lucifer became proud and greedy. He wanted to be like God, to take over as a god. God said no, impossible. **Lucifer** (*Satan the accuser Rev. 12:1-10*) then **accused the Father** of being unfair. Lucifer thought he knew more than his Father, he didn't like **God's laws** and this resulted in **the first conflict** in God's family, (*Eze. 28*) the **first sin**, the **first struggle for power**. Satan and 1/3 of the angels (*Rev. 9:1, Rev. 12: 4*) who believed in him had to **leave heaven**.

How can this **first conflict** of Satan disagreeing with **God's laws** be settled **without** God's character being changed?

If God had **destroyed**, **killed** or even **disciplined** Lucifer and eliminated sin, **at that time**, then all the rest of His family would **fear Him**. They would **obey** because of **fear** and not out of **love**. Do good earthly fathers and mothers want their children to obey out of **fear or love**? Out of love of course!

God wants us to **obey** because, like a **little child**, we have **100% trust** in Him.

**John 14:15** **If you love me, you will obey what I command.** (*Love results in obedience*)  
**12:50** **I know that His command leads to eternal life.**  
**1 John 5:3** **This is love for God: to obey his commands.**  
**His commands are not burdensome.**

We can only **trust** Him if we **love** Him.  
We can only **love** Him if we **know** Him.  
We can only **know** Him if we have a **personal relationship** with Him.

## 3.2 God Goes to Court

To settle this conflict, **the Great Controversy** of who is right and who is wrong, there has to be something **similar** to our court **trial** by **Judge** and **Jury**. When I say **similar**, it is and it isn't. The Bible states that Christ is both our lawyer *Heb. 7:25, Rev. 20:4* and our Judge, *John 5:27*; however, it also states that the **saints** will be **judges too**, *1Cor. 6:2*. If God was the only judge and jury he could have sentenced Lucifer to death immediately before he cast him out of heaven; however as I stated before God wants people to **obey him out of love** rather than fear; therefore, this conflict **must go to trial**.

**Plaintiff** **Lucifer, the accuser**, *Rev. 12:10*, is the **Plaintiff**; the person that finds **fault** with another party and demands justice.

**Defendant** **Christ, the accused**, is the **Defendant**. He has to **prove** His innocents to the jury.

**Judge** **God** the Father is the **Judge** who will carry out the sentence.

**Jury** The Jury will be **all** the intelligent beings ever created.

**Courtroom** **Earth** is the courtroom.

# God's Character is on Trial

There has to be **juries** because it's **God's government, His character, His Laws** which are **on trial**.

He has to be proven **100 percent correct** in **all** His judgments, all His **laws** by all the people He has created. Like Shakespeare said, "*The whole world is a stage*", and everyone has a part. He was right; they are **all** members of the **jury**. **All** will check the books of records to see if God treated everyone fair and just. Thus, **God is on trial** as well as the people of earth.

**1 John 4:8**

**God is love.**

**Love and law are the same**

## God is

Genesis 21:33  
Malachi 3:6  
Matthew 5:48  
Isaiah 5:16  
1 John 3:3  
1 John 4:8  
Exodus 9:27  
Deuteronomy 32:4  
Deuteronomy 32:4  
Luke 18:9  
John 4:24

< *same* >

**Eternal**  
**Unchangeable**  
**Perfect**  
**Holy**  
**Pure**  
**Love**  
**Righteous**  
**Truth**  
**Just**  
**Good**  
**Spiritual**

## His Law is

Psalm 111:7, 8  
Matthew 5:18  
Psalm 19:7  
Romans 7:17  
Psalm 19:8  
Roman 13:10  
Psalm 19:9  
Psalm 119:142  
Romans 7:12  
Romans 7:12  
Romans 7:14

**Prov. 28:9** **God loves You** **but:**  
One who turns away his ear from **hearing** (*obeying*) the **law**,  
Even his (*your*) **prayer** is an **abomination**.

## Grace ~ Law ~ Summary

(see detailed study on this p 48)

<b>Love</b>	of Christ	is the <b>foundation</b> of our <b>faith</b> .	<b>John 3:16</b>
<b>Obedience</b>	to Christ's laws	is the <b>result</b> of our <b>love</b> of Christ.	<b>Rom. 2:13</b>
<b>Righteousness</b>	Christ declares	is ours, <b>when</b> we are <b>obedient</b> .	<b>Acts 13:39</b>
<b>Grace</b>	is Christ's favour	<b>gift</b> of Eternal Life for our	<b>Gen. 6:8</b>
<b>Obedience</b>	to His laws and	<b>zero</b> of man's <b>traditions</b> .	<b>Mark 7:7</b>

The **Scriptures** **never** **contradict** themselves. If you think they do, then you must **re-study** the passage, and let Scriptures interpret Scriptures.

When our Heavenly Father speaks ... His words are **unchangeable**, lasting for ever. **Why?**  
Because **He knows** the **beginning** and the **end**; thus He never has to change anything.

**The bottom line** ~ **Love** and **Law** are the **same**; **Eternal, Unchangeable, Perfect, Holy** etc.

### 3.3 Judgment ~ Sound Doctrine

All over the world people talk about the **Judgment Day**. Have you ever heard a **Biblical study on Judgment**? Most believe that God will be the Judge and Jury, and your judgment takes place **when you die** and you are sent to **Heaven** or **Hell immediately**. To have a firm foundation about **where** and **when** we go to **heaven** or **hell**, we must **first study** the **doctrine of Judgment**. (see more "**Judgment**" Scriptures on page 81 & 233)

- Acts 17: 31** For he **has set a day** when he will **judge** (not the day you die)  
**Jam. 2: 12** Speak and act as those who are going to be **Judged by the law**. (Not **abolished** at the Cross)  
**Rev. 11: 18** **The Seventh Trumpet: The time has come for Judging the dead**. (During the end times)  
**1 Cor. 15:51** Listen, I tell you a **mystery**: We will **not all sleep**, but we will all be **changed**, (The Saved, *1Thess. 4:16*)<sup>52</sup> **in a flash**, in the twinkling of an eye, **at the last trumpet**. (Immortality only at the Second Coming, *1Thess. 4:16*) For the trumpet will sound, the dead will be raised imperishable, (first resurrection, Second Coming, *1Thess. 4:16*)  
**Acts 2:34** David did **not** ascend to heaven. (still sleeping)  
**John 11: 11** Christ said: "Our friend Lazarus has fallen **asleep**;  
<sup>24</sup> Martha answered, "I know he will **rise at the last day**." (Second Coming)  
**Eccl. 9:10** Whatever you hand finds to do, do it with all your might, for **in the grave**, where you are going, there is **neither working nor planning nor knowledge nor wisdom**.

This is **sound doctrine** that there will be a **judgment** in the **future**. If the judgment is in the future; this means no one can go to heaven or hell **until after** they are **judged**; thus, the **dead sleep**. Nowhere in the Bible is there a place where people go after they die, like purgatory, **before** they are judged. The Saved will go to heaven at the **Second Coming** when they receive immortality and the Lost will be raised, judged and condemned at the **Third Coming**, 1000 years later. (*Rev. 20*) So the doctrine that all the **dead sleep** until they are **resurrected** is **correct**. You will have some **questions** about this topic so I've put in appendix C, **Death & Soul** Bible study, appendix D, Answers to Difficult Bible Texts of "**The Last 1335 days**" book.

### 3.4 Three Juries

God is on **trial** and **all** intelligent beings ever created are jury members that will judge Him as to whether His **laws** were fair or not.

- Dan. 7:9** The **Ancient of Days** (God the Father, Judge) took His seat.  
**7:10** The Court (Jury) was seated and the **books** were opened. (Everyone's life record)  
**Phi. 2:10** At the name of **YeHoshuVaH** every knee will bow,  
**In heaven** (Jury #1, The Never Sinned) and  
**On earth** (Jury #2, The Saved) and  
**Under the earth**, (Jury #3, The Lost) and every tongue confess (100%) that Christ is God.

We have a **Court room** scene but there are **three juries**.

- Jury #1** The **Never Sinned** started judging 1844 and will finish at the Seventh Trumpet.  
**Jury #2** The **Saved** will start judging after the Second Coming.  
**Jury #3** The **Lost** will start judging after the Third Coming.

(See more Scriptures on "**Three Juries**" page 20 of "**The Last 1335 days**" book.)

God will **not force anyone** to do His will. He will give **everyone a vote** on a **jury**.

### 3.5 How Sin Will End

After the third Jury gives its verdict, God will pass the **death** sentence, the **second death**, on the **Lost**.

**Rom. 6:23** For the wages of sin is death, (not torture) but the gift of God is eternal life

**Rev. 20:14** Then death and Hades were thrown into the lake of fire. The lake of fire is the second death.

The **Lost** will be put to **death quickly then burnt up** in a physical Lake of Fire but **not the lake of fire**.

God will recreate the world as it was before sin.

This will be discussed in detail in chapter 7.2, *The Lake of Fire*, page 60 of “The Last 1335 days” book.

### 3.6 Summary

From this study we see that **sin started in heaven** with Lucifer accusing God of having an imperfect government and how this **Great Controversy** has to go to trial and all intelligent beings with freedom of choice will be given chance to voice their opinion in a jury, even the **Lost** will bow in agreement. **All** agree that God’s laws are **perfect**. Still, **many** will not want to obey Him and they will be put to death, the **second death**. The rest will live forever with no more tears, pain or death. This gives you the big picture of how sin started and how it will end. (*Details of the End Time Events are in the book, “The Last 1335 Days”.*)

## Noah ~ John the Baptist ~ S.C. Elijah

### God’s Prophets ~ Special Messengers ~ Prophecies ~ Compared

#### Noah

Special message, **prophecy** was that God was going to **flood** the earth. (Gen. 6)

#### John the Baptist

Special message, **prophecy** was that **Christ** was going to come. (Mat. 3)

#### Elijah at the Second Coming

Special message, **prophecy** is that God is going to have **sudden destruction** (1Thes. 5:3) come; which will be **world-wide ecological disasters**. (Rev. 8:6-12)

### How Long?

How long will God allow Satan to **deceive** and **control** the whole world?

### *Elijah is Here ~ Now!*

20 of Satan’s **deceptions** have been **exposed** in this book!

# God's ~ Satan's ~ Man's Character

Creator ~ Dumb ~ Dumber  
Lover ~ Liar ~ Deceived

**Eternal Life** depends on our understanding of these 3 Characters.

God is like a	Grandfather
Satan is like a	Teenager
God's Children are	3 years old trying to be a mature 4-year-old.

## God is Love.

God is the Creator	1John 4:8	
Love is patient and kind.	Gen. 1:1	
God is our Shepherd.	1Cor. 13:4	Like a grandfather loving his grandchild.
	John 10:27	Like a Shepherd protecting His Sheep.

## Satan is a liar

Satan is a deceiver.	John 8:44	Satan became like some teenagers
Satan is a controller.	Rev. 12:9	Thinking he knew more than his Father.
Satan hates God's Laws.	1John 5:19	
Satan kicked out of heaven.	Dan. 7:25	Only teenagers hate their fathers' laws.
	Rev. 12:9	Satan's very intelligent; deceived 1/3 of the angels

## Man is a Sheep

Man must become a child.	John 10:27	Sheep are very dumb animals.
Man must obey the Shepherd.	Matt. 18:3	A little child has 100% trust in his grandfather.
	John 10:27	or lose Eternal Life.

The faster you accept the fact that all humans are very dumb sheep compared to Satan.  
The faster you will hear and obey the Shepherds Voice.

### John 10:27 Christ Explains:

**"My sheep hear My Voice, (Scripture) and I know them, and they follow (obey) Me."**

## How Intelligent are Humans ~ Compared to Satan?

### The Definition of Dumb.

<b>8,000 years</b>	<b>Angels</b> lived in the presences of God and Lucifer deceived <b>1/3</b> of them.
<b>800 years</b>	<b>Adam and Eve's</b> relatives lived and only <b>8</b> got on the boat.
<b>80 years</b>	<b>We</b> have never lived with God and we still <b>think</b> we <b>cannot</b> be <b>deceived</b> or <b>controlled</b> . That is the <b>definition</b> of being <b>dumb</b> .

# Eternal Life is Easy

## God Said So!

**Matt. 19:17 Christ Commanded:**  
If you want to **enter into life**, (Eternal Life) **keep the commandments.**

**Matt. 11:30 Christ Explains:** For **My yoke is easy and My burden is light.**"

**1John 5:3 Christ Explains:** For **this is the love of God, that we keep His commandments.**  
And **His commandments are not burdensome.** (Obedience not feelings)

### God's Holy Commandments

**Sabbath Day** It's **easy** to keep **12 hours** a week as a **day** without **you** doing any **commerce**.  
A family **day**, with God as the Head of your family.

**Clean Food** It's **easy** to **eat only** what God commanded us to eat, because **we love Him**.

**Annual Holy Days** It's **easy** to keep **7 days a year** Holy for our Creator.

**Spring New Year** It's **easy** to keep His **start** of the New Year; the day after the spring equinox.

**Day starts at Dawn** It's **easy** to start His Sabbaths at **dawn** when we wake up.

**12 Hours sanctified** It's **easy** to keep the **day**, 12 hours, sanctified.

**Father's Name: YeHoVaH** It's **easy** to call our Heavenly Father by other than the **pagan name "Lord"**

**Son's Name: YeHoshuVaH** It's **easy** to call our Saviour by other than the **pagan name "Jesus"**

Christ commandments ~ **all are not burdensome.** <sup>1John 5:3</sup> = It is easy to have Eternal Life!

**Luke 13:24 God is Realistic not Legalistic:**  
**Strive** (you don't have to be perfect) **to enter through the narrow gate,** (Eternal Life)  
**for many, will seek to enter and will not be able.**" (Few Saved)

**John 15:14 Christ Explains:** "**You are My friends if** (conditional) **you do whatever I command you.**

**Eternal Life** is only for **His Friends** who are **striving** <sup>Luke 13:24</sup> to be **obedient** to His commands. To have **Eternal Life** today, "**to enter the kingdom of heaven,**" <sup>Matt. 19:17</sup> we must have **100% trust** in **His Word**, His Scriptures. Does a little child **debate** and **rationalize** with his father or mother about their rules & **laws**, like most **teenagers** who think they know more than their parents? **No!** We shouldn't either.

**Mark 7:7 Christ Confirms** ~ All denominations are guilty:  
**They worship me in vain,** (lose Eternal Life) **teaching as (false) doctrines the commandments of men.**  
**For laying aside (some of) the commandments of God, you hold the traditions of men.**

**Will you love and obey Christ and His Scriptures, His laws only?**

**Yes ~ I will! ☺ No ~ I won't. ☹**

# 144,000 Revealed

Symbolic for the Saved

## Revelation 7:1 Time Fame ~ just prior to the Second Coming

After this I saw four angels standing at the four corners of the earth, holding back the four winds of the earth to prevent any wind from blowing on the land or on the sea or on any tree.

## Revelation 7:1 Sealing of the Obedient Righteous <sup>Rom. 2:13</sup>

Then I heard the number of those who were sealed: **144,000** from all the tribes of Israel.

## Revelation 14:1 The Lamb and the **144,000**

Then I looked, and there before me was the Lamb, standing on Mount Zion, and with him **144,000** who had his name and his Father's name written on their foreheads.

## Revelation 14:3 Redeemed

And they sang a new song before the throne and before the four living creatures and the elders. No one could learn the song except the **144,000** who had been redeemed from the earth.

## Rom. 2:13 Christ Explains ~ Eternal Life

It is those who obey the law who will be declared righteous. (*have Eternal Life*)

## Who is Satan most angry with at the Second Coming?

### Rev. 12:17 Christ Declares

The dragon was enraged with the woman, and he went to make war with the rest of her offspring. Who keep (*only*) the commandments (*laws*) of God. (= *the Berean Commandment Keepers*)

### Rev. 14:12 Law at the Second Coming

Here is the patience of the saints; here are those keep (*only*) the commandments (*laws*) of God.

### Rev. 22:12 Law at the Second Coming

Behold, I am coming quickly, and **My reward** (*Eternal Life*) is **with Me**, to give to every one according to his work. I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last." Blessed are those who **do His commandments** that they may have the right to the **tree of life**. (*Eternal Life*) and may enter through the gates into the city. But outside are dogs and sorcerers and sexually immoral and murderers and idolaters, and whoever loves and **practices a lie**. (*Commandments and traditions of men*)

### Matt. 10:37 Christ Declares:

"**Anyone who loves** (*and trusts*) **their father or mother** more than **Me** (*my words, my truth, my Scriptures*) is **not worthy of me**; (*or the Eternal Life I have to offer*) **Anyone who loves** (*trusts*) **their son or daughter** (*or their church*) more than **Me is not worthy of me.**" (*Not worthy of Eternal Life!*)

Will you be a *Berean Commandment Keeper* and keep **only**  
God's Commandments and zero of Satan's counterfeits?

Yes I will! ☺

No I won't. ☹

# One Fold ~ Starts Now !

By BCK 4/17/17

**Doctors of Theology** from around the world agree with this new **end time** Theology.

**Romans 6:23**      **Christ Proclaims:**      **The wages of sin is death!**

6000 years      all denominations      are **guilty** of sin.      (Rom. 3:23; James 2:10)  
6000 years      all denominations      have been **deceived** by Satan.      (Rev. 12:9)  
6000 years      All denominations      have been **controlled** by Satan.      (1John 5:19)  
6000 years      all teachers      were Satan's preachers.      (Mark 7:7)  
6000 years      not their fault,      **not your fault,**      not anyone's fault!      (Acts 17:30)

**Romans 3:23**      **Christ Explains:**  
For all have **sinned** and fall short of the glory of God.

**James 2:10**      **Christ Explains:**  
For whoever keeps the whole law and yet stumbles at just **one** point is **guilty** of breaking **all** of it.

**Rev. 12:9**      **Christ Declares:**  
Satan, who **deceives** (present tense)      the **whole** world.

**1John 5:19**      **Christ Declares:**  
The **whole** world is (present tense)      under the **control** of Satan.

**Mark 7:7**      **Christ Declares:**  
**They** (Pharisees and Teachers of the law<sup>(Mark 7:1)</sup>) **worship me IN VAIN;** (Not going to heaven)

## In Times of Ignorance God Winks!

**Acts 17:30**      **God Declares ~ Repent Now:**  
In the **past** God overlooked such **ignorance**, but now he commands all people ~ (all religions) everywhere ~ (every nation) **to repent.**      (After reading this you will **not** be ignorant.)

**Rev. 18:4**      **God Declares:**      **"Come out of her, my people!** (Now!)

God states that **no** religious **organization** is His **end time** people / fold.

**John 10:16**      **Christ Declares:**  
And other **sheep** I have which are **not of this fold;**      (all denominations, & all religions)  
and they **will** hear **My voice;** and **there will be**      (future, now is the future)  
**One flock** (obedient sheep) and **one Shepherd."**      (Berean Commandment Keepers)

**Rev. 7:9**      **God Declares:**  
After this I looked, and there before me was **a great multitude** that no one could count, **from every nation, tribe, people and language,** (not from any one denomination) standing before the throne and before the Lamb. They were wearing **white robes.** (Eternal Life)

The **Berean Commandment Keeper's** are our **Creator's** religious **movement** that He has called out of **all** religious **organizations.** Will you join us by **fully surrendering your heart** to our **Creator's** guidance?



2)

## *Sunday Keepers*

*Obey 20 of Satan's Laws*

### Satan's Counterfeits

You are **lost unless** you are **not** following any of Satan's **counterfeits**.  
What **counterfeits** of Satan are you following?

### Satan Changes all Holy **times and laws**

**Daniel 7:25 Satan's Counterfeits:**

He hopeth to change **seasons and law**. (YLT)

He shall intend to change **times and law**. (NKJV)

He plans to change the **appointed times and laws**. (GW)

He can change **times for the feasts and laws**. (WYC)

SC = Satan's Counterfeits

GT = God's Truth

(1)

SC ~ Sunday 9 Commandments

GT ~ Sabbath 10 Commandments

(2)

SC ~ 9 Commandments only

GT ~ 613 Commandments

(3)

SC ~ Eat all food

GT ~ Eat clean food only

(4)

SC ~ Sabbath starts Friday sunset

GT ~ Sabbath starts at dawn

(5)

SC ~ Sabbath ends at sunset

GT ~ Sabbath ends at dusk

(6)

SC ~ Sabbath day 24 hours ~ Sunset - Sunset

GT ~ Sabbath day 12 hours ~ Dawn - Dusk

(7)

SC ~ New Year starts January or spring new moon

GT ~ New Year starts the day after winter ends

(8)

SC ~ Father's Name ~ the Lord

GT ~ Father's Name ~ **YeHoVaH**

(9)

SC ~ Son's Name ~ Jesus

GT ~ Son's Name ~ **YeHoshuVaH**

(10)

SC ~ Christ's birthday = December 25

GT ~ Christ's birthday = October 1

(11)

SC ~ Annual            Holi-days

GT ~ Annual            Holy Days

## *God's Character Vindicated !!!*

(12)

SC ~ Hell is literal fire

SC ~ God tortures people in fire

SC ~ Second Death is slow

GT ~ Hell is symbolic

GT ~ Torment is self-inflicted

GT ~ Second Death is instantaneous

(13)

SC ~ Old and New Testament

GT ~ Torah and Prophets / Testimonies

(14)

SC ~ Sheep Logic                    = I feel I think

GT ~ Shepherd Logic                = Sound Doctrine

(15)

SC ~ Save by Grace                 = No Law

GT ~ Save by Love of the Law      = Obedience

(16)

SC ~ Friday            Crucifixion

GT ~ Wednesday      Crucifixion

(17)  
SC ~ Sunday            Resurrection  
GT ~ Sabbath           Resurrection

(18)  
SC ~ Soul    goes to heaven when you die  
GT ~ Soul    sleeps until 1<sup>st</sup> or 2<sup>nd</sup> Resurrection

(19)  
SC ~ Adam and Steve  
GT ~ Adam and Eve

(20)  
SC ~ You are saved by your denomination  
GT ~ 6000 years all religions equal until now

## You say you love Christ ... *but*

How does Christ want us to love Him?

**1John 5:3**      **Christ Defines ~ Love:**  
**This is the love of God, that we keep (all) His commandments.**  
*(and zero of Satan's counterfeits <sup>Mark 7:7</sup>)*  
**And His commandments are not burdensome.**

**Luke 13:24**      **Christ Commanded:**  
**"Strive**            *(You don't have to be perfect)*  
**to enter through the narrow gate, (Eternal Life)**

**Prov. 28:9**      **Christ Warns:**  
**One who turns away his ear from hearing (all) the law even his prayer is an abomination.**

**Matt. 5:17**      **Christ Confirms ~ Old Testament Unchangeable:**  
**Do not think** ~ *(do not question)* ~ **that I have come to abolish the law**  
*(Torah: first 5 books ~ the Law of First President ~ 613 laws minus blood laws of Daniel 9:27)*  
**or the Prophets; (the rest of Scriptures) I have not come to abolish them but to fulfill them.**  
*(Dan. 9:27: Christ the Lamb ~ blood laws, sacrificial ceremonial laws ~ pointing to and fulfill at the cross.)*  
**For truly I tell you, until heaven and earth disappear, not the smallest letter, not the least stroke of a pen, will by any means disappear from the law until everything is accomplished."**

**Heaven and earth** are still here; **God's laws haven't disappeared.**

## In Vain Worship

**Mark 7:7-13 Christ Declares:** *(Direct quotes you cannot twist.)*

**You** *(Pharisees & teachers of the law <sup>Mark 7:1</sup>)* **worship me in vain;** *(not going to heaven)*

**You** *(Preachers & teachers)* teachings are *(some)* **doctrines the commandments of men.**

**You** *(Preachers & teachers)* have **let go** of *(some of)* the **commands of god** and are holding on to **human traditions.** *(Satan's counterfeits <sup>Dan. 7:25</sup>)*

**You** *(Preachers & teachers)* have a fine way of **setting aside** *(some of)* the **commands of God** in order to observe your own **traditions!** ... **for Moses said:**

**You** *(Preachers & teachers)* have **nullify** the word of God by your **traditions.**

## In Times of Ignorance God Winks!

**Acts 17:30 God Declares ~ Repent Now:**

In the **past God overlooked** such **ignorance**, but now he commands all people ~ *(all religions)* everywhere ~ *(every nation)* **to repent.** *(After reading this you will not be ignorant.)*

**Lev. 5:17 Direct Quote from God:**

**"If a person sins,** *(breaks His law)* and commits **any of these** things which are forbidden to be done by the **Commandments of God, though he does not know it,** yet he is **guilty** and shall bear his iniquity."  
*(Lose Eternal Life)*

**Jer. 16:19 God Explains:**

**Surely our fathers have inherited lies** *(Commandments & traditions of men)*  
**worthless and unprofitable things.** *(No Eternal Life)*

Which **laws** are you **guilty** of breaking?

You are **sinning** by **commission** or **omission** and paying **homage** (reverence, allegiance) to the **man** *(Pope or Jew)* that **counterfeited God's commandments.**

**2Tim 2:15 Christ Commands you to:**

**Study** *(His Scriptures)* to **show** yourself **approved** unto God.

**1Thes. 5:21 Christ Commands you to:**

**Prove** all things. = *(by using Christ's method for sound doctrine ~ Luke 24:27)*  
**Hold to the good.**

# History of Satan's Deception

Come Out of Her My People! Rev. 18:4

Few Saved Matt. 22:14

By Ela BCK 5/15

## What are Satan's Deceptions of the Whole World? Rev. 12:9

Dan. 7:25 "He (Satan's agent/s) shall think to change times and laws."

### History of Deception ~ Sheep Logic

Before I provide you with proof from the Scriptures, *Shepard Logic*, I will give you a brief picture, **man's opinion**, *sheep logic*, of how Satan has *deceived the whole world*, Rev. 12:9 with the exceptions of a *few saved*, Matt. 22:14 from the time of Adam and Eve up to today.

- 1) Lucifer, Satan, was intelligent enough to **deceive 1/3 of the angels**, who lived in the presences of God, into believing his lies and following him to the point of being *cast out* of heaven. Rev. 12:9
- 2) Then Satan, use a serpent that looked like today's Chinese dragon, to deceive **Eve**, who went to **Adam**, who being a sucker for a beautiful woman, same as today, knowingly **disobeyed God's love law** and bite the apple. Genesis 3 Since Satan **has deceive** angels and Adam and Eve who lived, walked and talked with God, it is certainly **logical** that Satan can and **has deceive the whole world**. Rev. 12:9
- 3) Then along came **Cain and Abel**. Cain, a farmer, offered his best part of his harvest for sacrifice, knowing that it was not what **God's law required**. God accepted Abel's blood offering but not Cain's fruit offering. Cain disagreed with God's law and killed Abel. Genesis 4

Then for the next 1400 years people became *evil continually*. Genesis 6 God gave these disobedient children a **probation period**, a time to repent and follow His laws by having Noah preached for 120 years. Genesis 7

**Strike One** The *whole world* was *deceived by Satan*. Rev. 12:9 God **flooded** the whole world.

- 4) Then **after the flood** the people came to a great plain that became known as Babylonia. Do you wonder why it got this name? Right; that where all the people decided **not** to follow God's instructions, **His law's** to *scattered abroad*. They wanted to beat God at His own game by building a tower higher than the flood. Genesis 11 The *whole world* was *deceived by Satan* again.
- 5) Then God called Abram, a righteous man, out of these wicked people to start a righteous nation, which was the Jewish nation. Genesis 12 Long story short, the *whole world* was *deceived by Satan* Rev. 12:8 including the Jewish nation. However, God gave the Jewish nation a 490-year **probation period** to come back to the laws of God and to put an end to their disobedient ways, made atonement for their wickedness and **and to anoint the Most Holy**. Dan. 9:24

**Strike Two** Long story short, **the Jew's** didn't and they **crucified Christ**. Mat 27:25  
The **whole world** was **deceived by Satan**. Rev. 12:9

6) Since Christ's time, reformers have been slaving away, slowly bring back, one by one, of God's commandments every few hundreds of years. We all know that **Satan's job** is to **counterfeit everything** good that God has given. He has counterfeited **times and laws**. Dan. 7:25 To have **Eternal Life** we must find out **all** of Satan's **deceptions**, man-made laws, in order to stop **worshipping in vain**, Mark 7:7 lose **Eternal Life**.

**Mark 7:7 Christ Declares:** *(Direct quotes, you cannot twist.)*

**You** *(Pharisees & Teachers of the law Mark 7:1)* **worship me in vain;** *(not going to heaven)*

**You** *(Preachers & Teachers)* **teachings are (false) doctrines the commandments of men.**

**You** *(Preachers & Teachers)* **have let go of (some of) the commands of God and are holding on to human traditions.** *(Satan's counterfeits Dan. 7:25)*

**You** *(Preachers & Teachers)* **have a fine way of setting aside (some of) the commands of God in order to observe your own traditions! ...**

**For Moses said:** Mark 7:10/13 *(Christ method of sound doctrine: **beginning at Moses** Luke 24:27)*

**You** *(Preachers & Teachers)* **nullify the word of God by your traditions.**

7) What is very confusing to me is why didn't any of the **reformers** or today's **church leaders** followed up on what Christ stated in **Mark 7:7**.

**Why** hasn't anyone compared the **commandments of men, human traditions** to the **commands of God**?

If you examine **all** denominations today, **all** are following **some** commandments of men.

They **all** **have let go of** (some of) **the commands of God and are holding on to human traditions**.

Thus, **all** denominations are worshipping **in vain**. *Not going to heaven.*

The **whole world** is **still deceived by Satan today**. Rev. 12:9

However; just like in the days of Noah, God will give the **last generation** of this earth, us, a **final probation period** of **1335 days**, Daniel 12:12 just prior to His Second Coming.

He will give a **final cry** for His people, the righteous obedient ones, Romans 2:13 to **come out** of **all** denominations into groups who will keep **all** of the commandment of God. Rev. 12:17

**Strike Three** You're out of the old ball game at the close of this **last probation period**.

Christ is coming soon, won't you please **"Come out of her my people."** Rev. 18:4

Please follow **all** of His commandments.

# History of Deception ~ Shepard Logic ~ Scriptural Proof

## 1. Deception in Heaven ~ *In detail from the Bible*

Lucifer deceived *a third of the stars* <sup>Rev. 12:3</sup> (Angels in heaven) with the **lies** about God's love **laws** of Heaven before he was cast down to earth.

**Rev. 12:4** **Satan Thrown Out of Heaven** His tail drew a third of the stars (*angels*) of heaven and threw them to the earth. ... <sup>7</sup> And war broke out in heaven: (*a war of words, like two lawyers arguing over the law.*) Michael and his angels fought with the dragon; and the dragon and his angels fought, but they did not prevail, nor was a place found for them in heaven any longer. So, the great dragon was cast out, that serpent of old, called the Devil and Satan, who **deceives the whole world**; he was cast to the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

If Lucifer, Satan, was **deceptive** enough to deceive *a third of the stars* (angels in heaven) who lived in the presence of God, then he certainly has no problem in *deceiving the whole world*, **all** of earth's people have sheep intelligent, sheep logic **God's word** states that *Satan deceives the whole world*. <sup>Rev. 12:9</sup> This is a general statement of the condition of the world; **all denominations** are deceived; if you don't believe this, then you are calling your Heavenly Father a liar. However, there are **exceptions; few are saved**, <sup>Matt. 22:14</sup> and we will look at these exceptions near the end of this presentation.

**How** has Satan **deceived the whole world?** <sup>Rev. 12:9</sup>

The same way he deceived the angels, he became **proud** and **broke God's love laws**. <sup>1 John 4:8</sup>

**Eze 28:2** **God said:** "Because your (*Lucifer*) **heart is lifted up**, (*become proud*) and you say, 'I am a god, I sit in the seat of gods, in the midst of the seas,' yet you are a man, and not a god.

**Psa 119:21** You rebuke the **proud**, the cursed, who **stray** from **Your commandments**.  
**Psa 119:51** The **proud** have me in great derision, yet I do not **turn aside** from **Your law**.  
**Psa 119:69** The **proud** have forged a **lie** against me, but I will keep **Your precepts**.

**Pro. 3:34** God resists the **proud**, but gives **grace** to the **humble**. (*teachable*)  
**Pro 16:18** **Pride** goes before **destruction**, and a haughty spirit before a fall.

Only the **humble**, the **teachable**, follow **all** of God's holy love laws.

## 2. Deception of Adam and Eve

**Adam & Eve** were deceived by Satan about our Heavenly Father's love **laws**.

**Gen. 2:16** **And God commanded** (*law*) the man, saying, "Of every tree of the garden you may freely eat; but of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil you shall not eat, for in the day that you eat of it you shall surely die."

**Gen. 3:1** **The Temptation and Fall of Man** Now the **serpent was more cunning** than any beast of the field which God had made. And he said to the woman, "Has God indeed said, 'You shall not eat

of every tree of the garden’?” And the woman said to the serpent, “We may eat the fruit of the trees of the garden; <sup>but</sup> of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God has said, ‘You shall not eat it, nor shall you touch it, lest you die.’” Then the serpent said to the woman, “You will **not surely die**. For God knows that in the day you eat of it your eyes will be opened, and you will be like God, knowing good and evil.” So, when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree desirable to make one wise, she took of its fruit and ate. She also gave to her husband with her, and he ate. Then the eyes of both of them were opened, and they knew that they were naked; and they sewed fig leaves together and made themselves coverings. *(The whole world was **deceived** by Satan. <sup>Rev. 12:8</sup>)*

### 3. Deception Prior to the Flood

Satan deceived Cain into false worship, man-made laws and traditions. This started

**“In vain worship, (lose Eternal Life) teaching as doctrines the commandments of men.**

**For laying aside (some of) the commandments of God, you hold the traditions of men.”** <sup>Mark 7:7</sup>

**Gen. 4:4** And God respected Abel and his offering, but He did not respect Cain and his offering. *(man-made law)* And Cain was very angry, and his countenance fell. ...  
<sup>8</sup>...Cain rose up against Abel his brother and killed him.

**Gen. 6:5** **The Wickedness of Man** *(Antediluvians, people prior to the Flood)*  
 Then God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every intent of the thoughts of his **heart** was only evil continually. And God was sorry that He had made man on the earth, and He was grieved in His **heart**. So, God said, “I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth, both man and beast, creeping thing and birds of the air, for I am sorry that I have made them.” But Noah found grace in the eyes of God. ... <sup>12</sup>So God looked upon the earth, and indeed it was corrupt; for **all flesh (the whole world)** had corrupted their way on the earth. *(Whole world was deceived by Satan)*

### 4. Deception After the Flood

**Nimrod** turned from God and became **Babylon** <sup>Gen. 10:10</sup> and deceived **the whole world** <sup>Rev. 12:9</sup> into building the tower of Babel, to protect themselves from God’s wrath, the flood. They didn’t want to follow God’s plan to **fill the earth** <sup>Gen. 1:22</sup>, to **be scattered abroad** <sup>Gen. 10:4</sup>.

**Gen. 1:22** Then God blessed them, and God said to them,  
 “Be fruitful and multiply; **fill the earth** and subdue it;

**Gen. 10:3** Then they said to one another, “Come, let us make bricks and bake them thoroughly.” They had brick for stone, and they had asphalt for mortar. And they said, “Come, let us build ourselves a city, and a tower whose top is in the heavens; let us make a name for ourselves, lest we **be scattered abroad** over the face of the whole earth.”

**Gen. 10:8** Cush begot Nimrod; he began to be a mighty one on the earth. He was a mighty hunter before God; therefore, it is said, “Like Nimrod the mighty hunter before God.” And the beginning of his kingdom was **Babylon**.



## 5. Deception At the Cross

The Jewish leadership were deceived into **not** following the Holy **Eternal Life** commandments and were given a 490-year **probation period** to put an end to man-made laws; to **make an end of sins**, <sup>Dan. 9:24</sup> *(Breaking God's laws)*.

**Dan. 9:24** **Jew's Probation**      *"Seventy weeks (490 years' probation period) are determined for your people (Jew's) and for your holy city, to finish the transgression, to make an end of sins, (Breaking God's laws) to make reconciliation for iniquity, to bring in everlasting righteousness, to seal up vision and prophecy, and to anoint the Most Holy."* (Christ)

**Mat 27:24**      When Pilate saw that he could not prevail at all, but rather that a tumult was rising, he took water and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, "I am innocent of the blood of this just Person. You see to it." And all the people answered and said, "**His blood be on us (Jew's) and on our children.**" Then he released Barabbas to them; and when he had scourged Christ, he delivered Him to be crucified.

The *whole world* was deceived by Satan. <sup>Rev. 12:9</sup> ..... again.

## 6. Deception Today

The Jesuit's, Satan's top agents, have been operating **since 1541** and since then Satan has **continued** to **infiltrate every denomination** in the world. They have allowed every denomination to preach truth but **not all** truth. All are **holding** onto **some traditions of men**. Our Saviour states in Mark 7:7 that people are worshipping **in vain**; thus, will not have **Eternal Life** unless they **strive** <sup>Luke 13:24</sup> to follow **all** of His commandments, and **none** of man's traditions.      *(The whole world is deceived by Satan. <sup>Rev. 12:9</sup>)*

### Part of the Jesuit Oath of Roman Catholicism

(Google: Superior General of the Society of Jesus - Wikipedia& Jesuit Oath)

*"My son, heretofore you have been taught to act the **dissembler**: among Roman Catholics to be a Roman Catholic and to be a **spy** even among your own brethren; ... to be all things to all men, for the Pope's sake, whose servants we are unto death. ... to **preach from their pulpits**, (all denominations) and to denounce with all the vehemence in your nature our Holy Religion and the Pope; and even to descend so low as to become a **Jew among Jews**, that you might be enabled to gather together all information for the benefit of your Order as a **faithful soldier of the Pope**."*

Church Leaders are still not teaching or following **all** of God's Holy love laws. All through the ages, the **Great Controversy** has always been the same. It has been, and always will be, all about **God's Laws of Love**.

**Mark 7:6**      **Christ Confirms:**      *"These people honour me with their lips but their hearts are far from me. They **worship me in vain**; (lose Eternal Life) their teachings are doctrines the commandments of men. You have **let go of (some of) the commands of God** and are **holding on to human traditions**." And he continued, "You have a fine way of **setting aside (some of) the commands of God** in order to **observe your own traditions!**"*

**Matt. 5:19** “Whoever therefore **breaks one of the least of these commandments**, and teaches men so, (*Pastors, teachers*) shall be called least in the kingdom of heaven; (*No, they are not going to heaven, see verse 20*) but whoever does and teaches them, he shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.”

**Rev. 18:1** **The Fall of Babylon** ~ All denominations teach commandments of men. I saw **another angel** (*4<sup>th</sup>*) ... saying, “**Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, ...**<sup>4</sup> ... “**Come out of her**, my people, lest you share in her sins, and lest you receive of **her plagues.**” (*4<sup>th</sup> angel’s time frame is just prior to the Second Coming.*)

## 7. Deception in the Last Days

Satan, *the dragon was enraged* and went to *make war* on Biblical *Commandment Keepers*.

Satan is happy with the ones who:

*“setting aside (some of) the commands of God in order to observe your own traditions!”* *Mark 7:9*

**Rev. 12:17** **The Second Coming** The dragon was **enraged** with the woman, and he went to make war with the rest of her offspring, who **keep the commandments of God** and have the testimony of Christ.

**Rev. 14:12** **The Second Coming** Here is the patience of the saints; here are those who keep the commandments of God and the faith of Christ.

**Rev. 22:12** **The Second Coming** “And behold, I am coming quickly, and **My reward is with Me**, to give to every one according to his work. I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last.” Blessed are those who **do His commandments** that they may have the right to the **tree of life**, (*Eternal Life*) and may enter through the gates into the city. But outside are dogs and sorcerers and sexually immoral and murderers and idolaters, and whoever loves and practices a lie. (*Commandments & Traditions of Men*)

**Mal. 4:1** **The Third Coming** “For behold, the day is coming, burning like an oven, and all the proud, yes, **all who do wickedly will be stubble**. And the day which is coming shall burn them up,” says God, “That will leave them neither root nor branch. But to you who **love My name**. ...<sup>4</sup> “**Remember the Law (Torah) of Moses**, My servant, which I commanded him in Horeb for all Israel, **with the statutes and judgments**.

**Isa. 58:12** You shall be called the **Repairer of the Breach**. (*Restore Gods Laws*)

Have you ever had a Bible study on: *doctrines, the commandments of men* and/or **setting aside the commands of God**? If Christ tells **you worship me in vain**, then why haven’t preachers taught us the **difference between these two**? All preachers know the Sabbath was change to Sunday. Have you heard a Bible study on which is the true day, or which is the true birthday of Christ or when the Sabbath day starts or when the Biblical New Year starts?

**Why not?** Because Satan has *deceived the whole world* <sup>Rev. 12:9</sup> into believing that **God is OK** with a little **paganized Christianity**; as long as you love God with all your **heart** and tell Him so in your prayers and ask Him to forgive you sins. Is that really what God wants? *No!*

**Deut 12:28** “Do what is good and **right in the sight of God.**  
<sup>32</sup> You shall **not add to it nor take away from it.**”

## Few Saved

**Rev. 5:9** For You were slain, and have redeemed us to God by Your blood out of **every** tribe and tongue and people and nation.

You are **not saved** by the **denomination** you're in. It's the obedient who *strives* <sup>Luke 13:24</sup> to keep **ALL** of His laws that will have **Eternal Life**.

**Rom. 2:13** It is those who **obey the law** who will be declared **righteous.** (*Have Eternal Life*)

**Matt. 22:14** **Christ stated:** “For **many** are invited, but **few** are chosen.”

**Matt.7:14** “Small is the gate and narrow the road that leads to (*eternal*) **life** and only a **few** find it.”

**Hos 4:6** “My people are **destroyed** for lack of knowledge. ..  
Because you have **forgotten the law** of your God,

**Prov. 28:9** One who turns away his ear from **hearing the law,**  
even his **prayer is an abomination.**

**2Tim. 4:3** For the time will come when they (*Church Members*) will not endure **sound doctrine,** but according to their own desires, because they have itching ears, they will heap up for themselves teachers (*Church Leaders*); and they will turn their ears away from the truth, and be turned aside to fables (*commandments of men*).

**2Thes. 2:10** They **perish** because they **refused to love the truth** and so be saved. For this reason, God sends them a powerful delusion so that they will believe the lie and so that all will be condemned who have not believed the truth but have delighted in wickedness. (*No Eternal Life*)

**Jer. 16:19** The Gentiles shall come to You (*God*) from the ends of the earth and say,  
“Surely our fathers have **inherited lies,** (*Commandments & Traditions of Men*)  
**worthless** and unprofitable things.”

**Psa. 89:34** “My covenant I will not break, **nor alter the word**  
that has gone out of My lips.”

**Ecc. 3:14** I know that whatever God does, it shall be **forever.**  
**Nothing can be added to it, and nothing taken from it.** (*Scriptures*)

It is said that we use only **10%** of our brain and God call's us sheep; so, we must **trust and obey** only the word of God, (**Shepard logic**) and not man's twisted version of it (**sheep logic**).

# No New or Old Testaments

There is **no** such thing as “**New Testament**”  
There is **no** such thing as “**Old Testament**”

**Isa. 8:20** **God States ~ Two Bible Sections:**

(1) **To the law** = (**Torah**: first 5 books of the **Bible**) and  
(2) **To the testimony** = (the rest of the **Bible** that testify to the **Torah**)

If they **speak not** according to **this word**, (the **Bible**) it is because there is **no light** (no truth) in them.

**Matt. 5:17** **Christ Confirms ~ Two Bible Sections:**

**Do not think** (do **not** question) that I have come to **abolish**  
(1) **the Law** = (**Torah** ~ the **Law of First President**) or  
(2) **the Prophets** = (the rest of the **Bible**)

The words “**Old** and **New Testament**” are **not spoken** in the Bible; thus, there is **no light** (no truth) in them.

God classify **His instruction book** into 1) **Torah** and 2) **Testimonies / Prophets**

God gave the **Torah**, His love laws to Moses.

Moses wrote down God’s love laws in the **Torah**.

God said that the **rest** of the Bible **testify** to the **Torah**.

## Satan Hates God’s Character and Law’s.

**Dan. 7:25** **God Explains:**  
**He** (**Satan**) will **intend** to change (counterfeit) religious **festivals and laws**. (Holman CSB)

**Mark 12:38** **Christ said:** “**Beware of the scribes.**” (*Translators of Scriptures*)

Satan had the **scribes** of the Bible **counterfeited** God’s **sections** of the Bible from

<b>Torah</b>	to	Old Testament
<b>Testimony / Prophets</b>	to	New Testament

**Deut 12:28** **God Commands:**  
**Do** what is good and **right** in the sight of God. <sup>32)</sup>  
**You shall not add** to it **nor take away** from it.”

# Who is Paul?

Since Paul was hand chosen by Christ <sup>Acts 9:6</sup>, and was a witness to the risen Christ, <sup>Acts 1:21</sup> it is **imperative** to know just who the Apostle Paul really was in order to understand what he wrote; because, of the 27 books in the New Testament, Paul is credited with writing 13 of them and from Paul's writings come the **difficult texts** that form the foundation of the **majority** of today's churches **false doctrine**.

**Acts 9:4** **Saul Converted to Paul:** Then he fell to the ground, and heard a voice saying to him, "Saul, Saul, why are you persecuting Me?"  
And he said, "Who are You, God?"  
Then God said, "I am **YeHoshuVaH** (Christ), whom you are persecuting."  
So he, trembling and astonished, said, "God, what do You want me to do?"  
Then God said to him, "Arise and go into the city, and **you will be told** what you must do."

**Acts 1:21** Therefore it is necessary to choose one of the men who have been with us the whole time **YeHoshuVaH** (Christ) **was living among us**, (*Living among Paul*) beginning from John's baptism to the time when **YeHoshuVaH** was **taken up from us**. For one of these must become a **witness with us of his resurrection**.

## Why Paul?

Why did Christ hand pick Paul, **a chosen vessel of Mine** <sup>Acts 9:15</sup> to write so much of the New Testament? What were his qualifications?

**Acts 9:15** But God said to him, "Go, for he is a chosen vessel of **Mine** to bear My name before Gentiles, kings, and the children of Israel."

He was qualified because he was very knowledgeable; **a Pharisee** had to **memorize** a minimum of the **first five books**, the **Torah**, of the Old Testament. He was also very zealous, loved to expound upon His Father's law, **Torah**, His instructions, His wedding vows. Remember Paul only had the Old Testament to refer to and also remember that **80%** of the New Testament is direct or indirect quotes from the Old Testament; which, results in only approximately **4%** of new instructions in the New Testament.

**Acts 22:3** "I am indeed a **Jew**, born in Tarsus of Cilicia, but brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel, <sup>Acts 5:34</sup> taught according to the **strictness** of our fathers' **law**, and was **zealous** toward God as you all are today.

## Paul's Key Verses

**Rom. 6:15** **Shall we sin?** (*breaking the law*) **Certainly not!** (*Paul*)  
Sin leads to death; obedience leads to **righteousness**.  
(*Grace leads to obedience out of our love for our Saviour.*)

**Rom. 2:13** It is those who **obey the law** who will be **declared righteous**. (*Eternal Life*)

The law has no power without faith in the only **gospel** Paul had; the **Old Testament**. The **purpose** of the **law**, since creation, has always been to **point out sin**, to issue judgment.

## Blessing's and Cursing's

- Deu 11:26** Behold, I set before you today a **blessing** and a **curse**: the **blessing**, if you **obey** the commandments of **YeHoVaH** your Elohim which I command you today; and the **curse**, if you do **not obey** the commandments of **YeHoVaH** your Elohim, but turn aside from the way which I command you today, to go after **other gods** (*commandments of men, traditions of men*) which you have not known.”
- Rom 8:1** There is therefore now no condemnation to those who are in Christ, who do not **walk** according to the flesh, but **according to the Spirit**. *(Striving to obey His laws.)*  
For the law of the **Spirit** of life in Christ the Messiah *(Blessings)*  
has made me **free** from the **law** of sin and death. *(Cursing's)*
- Rom 6:23** For the wages of **sin** (*break the law*) is death. *(Cursing's)*
- Gal 3:13** The Messiah has redeemed us from the **curse of the law**, having become **a curse for us**. *(Blessing's)*
- Rev 22:14** **Blessed** are those who **do His commandments**, *(Blessing's)*  
that they might have the right to the **tree of life**. *(Eternal Life)*

We are condemned by the Law but we are **free from the curse** of breaking the law, **not free from the law** but **free in Christ**. The law itself is not the problem. It is the curse that is upon all mankind because of our **disobedience!** Peter was an Old Testament law keeper.

**Acts 10:13** **Peter's Vision** “**Rise, Peter; kill and eat.**” But Peter said, “Not so, God!  
For I have **never** eaten anything common or unclean.”

This was **ten years after Christ had died!** Peter had **never eaten unclean food** because he knew and practice the dietary laws as well as the moral laws, proving **neither** were never nailed to the cross as the majority teach.

## Paul's Valedictory

- 2Tim 4:6** The time of my departure is at hand. I have fought the good fight, I have finished the race, I have kept the faith. Finally, there is laid up for me the crown of **righteousness**, which God, the righteous **Judge**, will give to me **on that day**, and not to me only but also to all who have loved His appearing.
- 1John 3:10** **God Declares:**  
Whoever does **not practice righteous** (*obedience*) is **not** of God.
- John 2:3** **God Declares Liars:** **Know God ~ Know Law ~ Know Truth**  
Now by this we **know** that we **know Him** ~ if we **keep His laws**.  
He who says, **I know Him**, and **does not keep His laws**, is a **liar**, and the **truth** is not in **him**.

## Grace or Law ~ Which is it?

**Grace G5485**      Greek      χάρις **charis**      *khar'-ece*  
 From G5463; *graciousness* (as *gratifying*), of manner or act (abstract or concrete; literal, figurative or spiritual; especially the divine influence upon the **heart**, and its reflection in the life; including *gratitude*): - acceptable, **favour**, gift, grace (-ious), joy liberality, pleasure, thank (-s, -worthy).

**Faith G4102**      Greek      πίστις **pistis**      *pis'-tis*  
 From G3982; *persuasion*, that is, *credence*; **moral conviction** (of *religious* truth, or the truthfulness of God or a religious teacher), especially *reliance* upon Christ for salvation; abstractly *constancy* in such profession; by extension the system of religious (Gospel) *truth* itself: - assurance, belief, believe, faith, fidelity.

<b>Love</b>	of Christ	is the <b>foundation</b> of our <b>faith</b> .	John 3:16
<b>Obedience</b>	to Christ's <b>laws</b>	is the <b>result</b> of our <b>love</b> of Christ.	Rom. 2:13
<b>Righteousness</b>	Christ declares	is ours, <b>when</b> we are <b>obedient</b> .	Acts 13:39
<b>Grace</b>	is Christ's favour	<b>gift</b> of Eternal Life for our	Gen. 6:8
<b>Obedience</b>	to His <b>laws</b> and	<b>zero</b> of man's <b>traditions</b> .	Mark 7:7

**1John 5:3**    Christ Explains ~ **Love**:  
 For **this** is the **love** of **God**, that we **keep His commandments**.  
 And **His commandments** are **not burdensome**.      (*So why not keep them?*)

**Rom. 2:13**    Christ Explains ~ **Obedience**:  
 It is those who **obey the law** who will be **declared righteous**. (*Have Eternal Life.*)

**Isa. 51:7**    Christ Explains ~ **Righteousness**:  
**Listen to Me**, you who know **righteousness**, you people in whose **heart** is **My law**.

**Genesis 6:8**    Christ Explains ~ **Grace**:  
**Noah** found **grace** (*favour ~ prior to the cross*) in the eyes of the God.

**John 1:17**    Christ Explains ~ **Law**:  
 For the **law** was given through **Moses**.  
**Grace** and **truth**    came through **YeHoshuVaH** Christ, *on the cross*.

**Grace** and **truth**    *are not the law!*  
**Grace** and **truth**    *are divine attributes.*  
**Grace** and **truth**    *symbolize, come from God, but are not His laws.*

**Rom. 6:15**    Christ Explains ~ **Sin**:  
**Shall we sin?** (*Breaking the law*)    **Certainly not!**  
**Sin** leads to **death**; **obedience** leads to **righteousness**.

**Grace** is the **results** of **obedience** = **the results** of our **love** for our Saviour. Rom. 2:13  
 The **law** is **dead**, has **no power**, without **faith** in the only **gospel** Paul had; the **Old Testament**.  
 The **purpose** of the **law**, since creation, has always been to **point out sin**, then to issue **judgement**.

# Grace Citizenship

**Who** are you a citizen of?

What makes you a Canadian, an American, an Englishman, Chinese; etc.?

You **pledge allegiants** to that countries flag and to its **laws**.

Whatever **laws** you **obey**; you are paying homage, reverence, worship, **slave** to the **law maker**.

**Rom. 6:15 Christ Explains ~ Citizenship:**

**Shall we sin?** (*Breaking the law*) **Certainly not!**

**Sin** leads to **death**; **obedience** leads to **righteousness**.

Do **you** not know that to whom you present yourselves **slave to obey**.

**You** are that one's **slave** whom you **obey**, (*Citizenship*)

whether of **sin** leading to **death**, or of **obedience** leading to **righteousness**. (*Grace = Eternal Life*)

Anonymous ~ Author says it best:

*I would not work my soul to save,  
For that my God hath done;  
But I would work like any slave  
For the love of God's dear Son.*

You may say:

*"Nobody can keep the law; nobody is perfect so why try; this proves we are all under grace."*

## Perfection

<b>Perfect</b>	in the eyes of <b>God</b>	is:
One who is	<b>fully surrendered</b> ,	not
One who is	totally obedient	but
One who is	<b>striving</b> to be.	<i>Ela 6.88</i>

**Luke 13:24 God is Realistic not Legalistic:**

**Strive** (*you don't have to be perfect*) **to enter through the narrow gate**, (*Eternal Life*)  
**for many, will seek to enter and will not be able.**" (*Few Saved*)

## Grace and Obedience

That Christ was **obedient** to His Father's laws; moral and dietary, even unto the death of the cross is a pledge of the **repenting** sinner's acceptance with the Father.

If there is	<b>no law</b> after the	<b>cross</b> .
Then there is	<b>no need</b> for	<b>repentance</b> .
If there is	<b>no need</b> for	<b>repentance</b> .
Then there is	<b>no need</b> for the	<b>cross</b> .



# The Great Controversy ~ Law

(This is a very brief explanation. For a detailed explanation c/w full Scriptures go to the Web Site:  
[www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com](http://www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com) Written Studies: Books: "The Last 1335 Days" Section 3 God's Trial ~ **How Sin Started.**)

## End of Sin Events

To understand this, it is **imperative** that we understand the beginning of sin events.

The great controversy has always been and always will be over the **law's** of, **God or Satan.**  
Whatever **law you obey; you pay homage ~ reverence** to the **law maker,** **God or Satan.**

**Sin started in heaven** (*Eze. 28; Rev. 9:12*) with Lucifer, later known as Satan, becoming **proud** and wanting to become a god, which is **the beginning of sin.**

## Solution to End Sin

How can this **first conflict** be settled **without God's character being changed?** *1 John 4:16 God is Love.*  
Satan was acting **like** most **teenagers**, who think they **know more than their father**, wanting to be a god, by **make his own rules and laws**; disagreeing with God's governing **love laws.**

If God had destroyed, **killed** or even disciplined Lucifer right then and there and eliminated sin, then all the rest of His family would **fear** Him. They would **obey** because of **fear** and not out of **love**. Do good earthly fathers and mothers want their children to **obey** out of **fear or love?** Out of love of course! God wants us to **obey** because we **trust** Him. Can **any** family, organization or government operate without **laws?** **No!**  
**God's Grace has LAWS too** and they started in Heaven with **God giving grace to Lucifer** and then on earth with Adam and Eve. **God's grace did not start at the cross.** **God's grace** has always been **conditional.**

**Matt. 18:3 Christ said:**

"Assuredly, I say to you, unless you are converted and **become as little children**, you will **never enter the kingdom of heaven.** Therefore, whoever humbles himself as this **little child** is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven."

A little child has 100% **trust** in his earthly father. He **never worries** about food, money, clothes, shelter or anything! To have **Eternal Life**, "**to enter the kingdom of heaven,**" a person must have **100% trust** in our Heavenly Father and **His Word**, His Scriptures.

Does a **little child debate** and **rationalize** with his father or mother about their laws?

**No!** We shouldn't either.

Do you want to act like Lucifer, similar to most **teenagers**, and follow your own **sheep logic?**

**Matt. 10:37 Christ Proclaims:**

"Anyone who loves (and trusts) their father or mother more than me (my words, my truth, my Scriptures) is not worthy of me; (or the Eternal Life I have to offer) anyone who loves (and trusts) their son or daughter (or their church) more than me is not worthy of me." (Not worthy of Eternal Life!)

## Has God's Love Laws Ever Changed?

**Matt. 5:17** Christ Confirms ~ Old Testament Unchangeable:

**Do not think** ~ (do not question) ~ that I have come to **abolish the law**

(Torah: first 5 books ~ the Law of First President ~ 613 laws minus **blood laws** of Daniel 9:27)

or the **Prophets**; (the rest of Scriptures) I have **not come to abolish them** but to **fulfill** them.

(Dan. 9:27: Christ the Lamb ~ **blood** laws, **sacrificial ceremonial laws** ~ pointing to and **fulfill** at the cross.)

For truly I tell you, until heaven and earth disappear, not the **smallest** letter, not the **least** stroke of a pen, will by any means **disappear from the law** until everything is accomplished."

Heaven and earth are still here; God's law hasn't disappeared.

## Scriptures Confirms

**Psa. 33:9** For He spoke, and it was done; He commanded, and it stood fast.

**Mal. 3:6** "For I am **YeHoVaH**, I do not change."

**Psa. 89:34** "My covenant I will **not break, nor alter** the word that has gone **out of My lips**."

**Heb. 13:8** **YeHoshuVaH** the Messiah is the same yesterday, today, and forever.

**Deut. 12:32** "You shall **not add to it nor take away** from it."

No one, not Matthew, Mark, Luke, John, and especially Paul (where most of false doctrine, Satan's counterfeit laws come from by twisting his words) or any of the Old, New Testament or any so-called prophets pasted or present can ever change, alter, <sup>Psalms 89:34</sup> one word that are **direct quotes** from our Heavenly Father, nor **one jot or one tittle from the law, Torah** of God. <sup>Matt 5:17</sup>

1 John 4:8

God is love.

Love and law are the same

### God is

< same >

### His Law is

Genesis 21:33

**Eternal**

Psalms 111:7, 8

Malachi 3:6

**Unchangeable**

Matthew 5:18

Matthew 5:48

**Perfect**

Psalms 19:7

Isaiah 5:16

**Holy**

Romans 7:17

1 John 3:3

**Pure**

Psalms 19:8

1 John 4:8

**Love**

Roman 13:10

Exodus 9:27

**Righteous**

Psalms 19:9

Deuteronomy 32:4

**Truth**

Psalms 119:142

Deuteronomy 32:4

**Just**

Romans 7:12

Luke 18:9

**Good**

Romans 7:12

John 4:24

**Spiritual**

Romans 7:14

**Prov. 28:9** God loves You but:

One who turns away his ear from **hearing** (obeying) the law, even his (your) **prayer is an abomination**.

(God's love laws can **never** change because **God's laws are His Character, His government**.)

## Has God's Love Laws Ever Been Fulfilled?

**Matt. 5:17** The Lamb Fulfilled ~ **Blood Laws**: "I have **not** come to **abolish** them but to **fulfill** them.

**Dan. 9:27** "He shall bring an **end to sacrifice and offering**." (Blood laws only, nailed to the cross!)

(Christ the Lamb ~ blood laws, sacrificial ceremonial laws ~ pointing to and **fulfill** at the cross.)

## Not Under Law but Under Grace

This is where the greater **majority** of **errors** occurs. The common argument is that:

“No one can keep the law and if we try, all our righteous efforts are *like filthy rags*; thus, after Christ’s death we are *not under the law but under grace*.”

**Isa. 64:6** All our **righteousness’s** are **like filthy rags**;

**Rom. 6:14** You are **not under law but under grace**.

So, we **must** first **study** what the **law** and **righteousness** are all about.

**Rom. 2:13** It is those who **obey the law** who will be **declared righteous**. (*Eternal Life*)

## Two Parts to the Law (Torah)

1. The **Letter** of the Law = the black ink on white paper = Written Instruction’s
2. The **Spirit** of the Law = the white paper = Holy Spirit (*Grace*)

**Luke 13:24** **God is Realistic not Legalistic:**

**Strive** (*you don’t have to be perfect*) **to enter through the narrow gate**, (*Eternal Life*)  
**for many, will seek to enter and will not be able.** (*Few Saved*)

Christ knows that no one can keep the **letter** of the **law**; however, *Christ Commanded* us to **strive** to keep the **letter** of the **law**. (*Strive*<sup>75</sup> *Strong’s* = *to fight, labour fervently, to compete for the prize*; which is eternal life) To have the **spirit** of the **law**, to receive eternal life grace, your **motive** for **striving** to keep the letter of the law **must** be the **love** of the **law Maker** which only comes from you **fully surrendering** your will to keep the commandments of your Creator. You can’t keep the commandments of **men** that are **counterfeits** to God’s love **law’s** and still **receive grace**. Only little children can enter heaven. <sup>Matt. 18:3</sup> A little child **strives** to walk, **do right, striving** to do what is **pleasing** to his **father** but will always fall. Christ knows we will always fall but it’s the **striving** to **walk** towards Him, to do His will, follow His law’s, that **allows** Him to give us His eternal life **saving grace**. If we are **striving** to keep **man’s laws, in vain worship**, <sup>Mark 7:7</sup> Christ cannot give us His saving grace. The following proves you need God’s Love Law’s to have **saving grace**.

**John 14:15** “**If** (*conditional*) **you love Me, keep My commandments.**”

<sup>23</sup> “**If** anyone loves Me, he will **keep My word**; and My Father will love him, and we will come to him and make our home with him. (*Eternal Life*)

<sup>24</sup> He who does **not love Me; does not keep My words.**”

**1John 3:22** Whatever we ask we receive from Him, because we **keep His commandments** And **do those things** that are **pleasing in His sight**.

**Phi. 4:13** I can do **all things** (*keep His Commandments*) through Christ who strengthens me.

**1John 2:3** Now by this we know that **we know Him, (only) if** (*conditional*) we **keep His commandments**. He who says, “I know Him,” and does **not** keep His commandments, **is a liar**, and the **truth is not in him**.

**Prov. 28:9** **God loves you ... but:** One who turns away his ear from **hearing the law**, even his (*your*) **prayer is an abomination**.

## Two Parts of Righteousness

1. **Righteousness of the grace** of the **blood of Christ** that covers our sins.
2. **Righteousness of striving** to **keep His commandments**.

**You cannot keep the law only for salvation.** Without **love** of your Heavenly Father and your Saviour, (*motive*) you will **not** have the **Spirit of the law** thus you will not be able even **strive** to keep the **letter of the law**. When you are **striving** to keep His Torah, then Christ accepts your **surrendered will offering** and forgives your sins and **you have Eternal Life here on earth**.

## Who is Paul?

Since **Paul** was **hand chosen** by **God** Acts 9:6, and was a witness to the risen Christ, Acts 1:21 it is **imperative** to know just who the Apostle Paul really was in order to **understand what he wrote**; because, **13** of the **27 books** in the New Testament, **Paul** is credited with **writing**. From Paul's writings come the **difficult texts** that form the foundation of the **majority** of today's **churches false doctrine**.

Paul was **qualified** because he was very knowledgeable in the Old Testament. As a **Pharisee** Acts 22:3 he had to **memorize** a minimum of the **first five books**, the **Torah**, of the OT. He was also very zealous, loved to expound upon His Father's law, Torah, His instructions, His wedding vows. Remember Paul only had the Old Testament to refer to and also remember that **80%** of the New Testament is **direct** or **indirect quotes** from the Old Testament; which, results in only approximately **4%** of **new instructions** in the **New Testament**.

### Paul's Key Verses

**Rom. 6:15** **Shall we sin?** (*Breaking the law*) **Certainly not!**  
**Sin leads to death; obedience leads to righteousness.**  
(*Grace leads to obedience; the results of our love for our Saviour.*)

**Rom. 2:13** **It is those who obey the law who will be declared righteous.** (*Eternal Life*)

The **law** is **dead**, has no power, without **faith** in the only gospel Paul had; the **Old Testament**. The **purpose** of the **law**, since creation, has always been to **point out sin**, to issue judgement.

**Acts 10:13** **Peter's Vision:** **"Rise, Peter; kill and eat."** <sup>14</sup>But Peter said, "Not so, God!  
For I have **never eaten anything common or unclean.**" (*Dietary Laws kept after the Cross.*)

This was **ten years** after **Christ** had **died!** Peter had **never eaten unclean food** because he knew and practice the **dietary laws** as well as the **moral laws**, proving neither were ever nailed to the cross as the majority teach.

**1 Cor. 16:8** **But I will tarry at Ephesus until Pentecost.**

**Acts 20:6** **We sailed away from Philippi after the days of Unleavened Bread.**

Paul tarried, stayed, because he wanted to keep the **Feast of Pentecost** with them. He sails away after the feast days of **Unleavened Bread**. The **Feasts** are **not** part of the **ceremonial laws** that were fulfilled at the cross; they are statutes and statutes are part of the **613 laws of Torah**; God's eternal law.

**Paul kept all of the laws of Torah 10 years after the cross.** (*613 laws minus ceremonial laws blood laws.*)

## Law at the Second Coming

### Rev. 12:17 Law at the Second Coming

The dragon was **enraged** with the woman, and he went to make **war** with the rest of her offspring, who **keep** the **commandments** of God (*none of Satan's counterfeits*) and have the testimony of Christ.

### Rev. 14:12 Law at the Second Coming

Here is the patience of the saints; here are those who **keep** (*only*) the **commandments** of God.

### Rev. 22:12 Law at the Second Coming

Behold, I am coming quickly, and My reward is with Me, to give to every one according to his work. I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last." Blessed are those who **do His commandments** that they may have the right to the **tree of life**, (*Eternal Life*) and may enter through the gates into the city. But outside are dogs and sorcerers and sexually immoral and murderers and idolaters, and whoever loves and **practices a lie**. (*Commandments and traditions of men.*)

### Matt. 22:14 Christ Stated ~ Few Saved

For **many** are invited, but **few** are chosen.

### Matt.7:14 Christ Confirms ~ Few Saved

**Small** is the gate and **narrow** the road that leads to (*eternal*) **life** and only a **few** find it.

### 2Thes. 2:10 Christ Explains ~ The Lie = Un-Sound Doctrine

They **perish** because they **refused** to love the **truth** and so be saved. For this reason, **God sends** them a **powerful delusion** so that they will **believe the lie** and so that all will be **condemned** who have **not** believed the **truth** but have delighted in wickedness. (*Un-Sound Doctrine*)

### Eph. 5:6 Christ Warns ~ Live in Light

Let no one deceive you with **empty words**, (*Sheep Logic ~ Man's opinion's; Words not from Scripture Isa. 8:20*) for because of such things **God's wrath** comes on **those who are disobedient**. Therefore, **do not be partners** with them. For **you were once darkness**, but now you are **light** in God. **Live as children of light** for the fruit of the light consists in all goodness, righteousness and truth and **find out what pleases God**. Have nothing to do with the fruitless deeds of darkness, but rather **expose them**.

### Hosea 4:6 God Declares:

My people are **destroyed** for **lack of knowledge**. (*Lose Eternal Life*) Because you have **rejected knowledge**, I also will **reject you** from being priest for Me. Because you have **forgotten** the law of your God, I also will **forget your children**."

## How does Christ want us to love Him?

### 1John 5:3 Christ Explains ~ Love

For **this** is the **love** of **God**, that we **keep His commandments**. And His **commandments** are **not burdensome**. (*So why not keep them?*)

### John 15:14 Christ Explains ~ Friends

"You are My **friends** ~ **if** ~ (*conditional*) you **do** whatever I **command you**."

### Deut 12:28 God Commands:

"Do what is good and **right** in the **sight** of **God**.<sup>32</sup> You shall **not add** to it **nor take away** from it."

# Nailed to the Cross

## What Was Nailed to the Cross?

**Dan. 9:27** He (Christ) shall bring an end to **sacrifice and offering**. *Blood Laws Only!*

The **ceremonial** system and **laws** (sacrifice and offering) were made up of **symbols pointing to Christ**, to His sacrifice on the **cross** and His priesthood. These ritual laws, with its **sacrifices** and **ordinances**, were to be performed by the Hebrews **until type met antitype** in the death of Christ,

*'The Lamb of God that takes away the sin of the world'* by His **blood**. *John 1:29*

Then all the sacrificial offerings and **blood** laws, call **ceremonial laws**; which were **not** part of the 10 Commandment **moral laws**, were to **cease**.

These were the **only laws** that Christ *'took out of the way, nailing it to His cross.'* *Col 2:14*.

**Col. 2:14** KJV Blotting out the handwriting of **ordinances** that was **against us**.  
NLT God cancelled the **record** of the **charges against us**.  
CEV God wiped out the **charges** that were **against us** for **disobeying** the **Law** of Moses.

**Exo. 32:32** Yet now, if You will forgive their sin—but if not, I pray, **blot me out** of Your **book** which You have written.

Heavens Recording Angels handwritten records of our sins are the **only regulations, ordinances**, record, charges, which are *against us for disobeying the Law of Moses*. Christ was nailed to the cross but **not His moral laws** because **God** and His **laws** are the **same**.

## God is

Genesis 21:33  
Malachi 3:6  
Matthew 5:48  
Isaiah 5:16  
1 John 3:3  
1 John 4:8  
Exodus 9:27  
Deuteronomy 32:4  
Deuteronomy 32:4  
Luke 18:9  
John 4:24

<same >

Eternal  
Unchangeable  
Perfect  
Holy  
Pure  
Love  
Righteous  
Truth  
Just  
Good  
Spiritual

## His Law

Psalms 111:7, 8  
Matthew 5:18  
Psalm 19:7  
Romans 7:17  
Psalm 19:8  
Roman 13:10  
Psalm 19:9  
Psalm 119:142  
Romans 7:12  
Romans 7:12  
Romans 7:14

# How to be Saved

## You may think:

*“This is **too much** information, it will be **too hard** for me to **change**, and I will **lose all my friends**.”*

**Matt. 11:30** Christ stated: “For My yoke is **easy** and My burden is **light**.”

**1 John 5:3** For **this** is the love of God, that we keep His **commandments**.  
And His commandments are **not burdensome**. (So why not keep them?)

It will seem very hard and a heavy burden to change, but you must **trust** your **Saviour**.

It is **not hard** to keep **12** hours out of a **168-hour week** (**7%**) Holy **Sabbath** for your Saviour.

It is **not hard** to keep **7** days out of **365** days a **year** (**2%**) Holy for His annual feast day either.

**Matt. 18:3** Christ said:

Assuredly, I say to you, unless you are **converted** (to the truth) and  
Become as **little children**, you will by no means **enter** the kingdom of **heaven**.  
Whoever humbles himself (becomes **teachable** and **strives** <sup>Luke 13:24</sup> to be **obedient**) as this little child is the  
greatest in the kingdom of heaven.”

Christ, our Shepard, calls all humans **sheep** and we must listen to the **Shepard's** logic and not sheep logic.

He symbolized the **saved** as **little children**. To be a child of God we must be willing to set aside  
our preconceived ideas and **love** to be **converted** to the **truth**.

We shouldn't **worry** about what other people will think of us. God is our Father and He will take care of all  
His **obedient children**. It's **not** how much we **think** or **feel** we love Christ that matters.

Eternal life is based only upon what He thinks of us.

**John 15:14** “You are My friends **if** (conditional) you **do** whatever I command you.

**Luke 13:24** God is Realistic not Legalistic:

**Strive** (you don't have to be perfect) to enter through the **narrow gate**, (Eternal Life)  
for **many**, will seek to enter and will **not** be able.” (Few Saved)

Eternal Life is only for His Friends who are **striving** <sup>Luke 13:24</sup> to be obedient to His commands.

To have Eternal Life today, “to enter the kingdom of heaven,” <sup>Matt. 19:17</sup> we must have 100% trust in His word,  
His Scriptures. Does a little child **debate** and **rationalize** with his father or mother about their rules & laws?

**No!** We shouldn't either.

# Covenant

## Old and New

### What is a Covenant?

Oxford dictionary defines a **covenant** as a formal **agreement**, law sealed contract, Biblical compact **between** God and the Israelites.

There are many covenants in the Bible (Abraham, Noah, Adam) why is the New Testament **covenant** with the house of Israel called **new** thus the Old Testament covenant is called the **old covenant**?

The **OT** covenant was made by the **promise** of **man**.      **We will do.**  
The **NT** covenant was made by the **promise** of **God**.      **I will.**

### OT Old Covenant

**Exodus 19:3** Then Moses went up to God, and God called to him from the mountain and said, “This is what you are to say to the house of Jacob and what you are to tell the people of Israel: ‘You yourselves have seen what I did to Egypt, and how I carried you on eagles’ wings and brought you to myself.

Now **if** you **obey** me **fully** and **keep** my **covenant**, then out of all nations you will be my treasured possession. Although the whole earth is mine, you will be for me a kingdom of priests and holy nation.’ These are the words you are to speak to the Israelites.” So, Moses went back and summoned the elders of the people and set before them all the words God had commanded him to speak. The people all responded together, “**We will do** everything God has said.”

**Exodus 20:1 The Ten Commandments** And God spoke all these words: <sup>2)</sup>  
“I am Elohim your God, who brought you out of Egypt, out of the land of slavery. ... (3-17 the 10C)

**Exodus 31:18** When God finished speaking to Moses on Mount Sinai, he gave him the two tablets of the Testimony, the **tablets of stone (10C) inscribed** by the **finger of God**. (Read Exodus 31:12-18)

**Deuteronomy 10:1** At that time God said to me, “Chisel out two stone tablets like the first ones and come up to me on the mountain. ... <sup>4)</sup> God wrote on these tablets what he had written before, the Ten Commandments.

**Exodus 24: 3 The Covenant Confirmed** When Moses went and told the people all the God’s words and laws, they responded with one voice, “Everything God has said **we will do**.” Moses then wrote down everything God had said. He got up early the next morning and built an altar at the foot of the mountain and set up twelve stone pillars representing the twelve tribes of Israel. Then he sent young Israelite men, and they offered burnt offerings and sacrificed young bulls as fellowship offerings to God. Moses took half of the blood and put it in bowls and the other half he sprinkled on the altar. Then he took the **Book of the Covenant** and read it to the people. They responded, “**We will do** everything God has said; **we will obey**.” Moses then took the blood, sprinkled it on the people and said, “This is the **blood** of the **covenant** that God has made with you in accordance with all these words.”



**Hebrews 9: 18** This is why even the **first covenant** was **not put into effect without blood**.

**Sacrificial blood** was used to **confirm a covenant**. Christ was the last sacrificial blood to be used. Prior to his sacrifice there were no law changes. After His sacrificial death there **can be no law changes**.

**Exodus 32:1 The Golden Calf** “Come, make us (*pagan*) **gods** who will go before us.” ... <sup>19)</sup>  
When Moses approached the camp and saw the calf and the dancing, his anger burned and he threw the tablets out of his hands, breaking them to pieces at the foot of the mountain.

The **great object** and **secret** of the **old covenant** is **revealed here**. The people did not realize the weakness and sinfulness of their own **hearts**, or their need of divine grace and help to keep the law; almost immediately they began to **commit idolatry**, and thus to **break the covenant**. In themselves the conditions were good; but in their own strength the people were unable to fulfill them. The great object of the old covenant therefore was to **teach the people their weakness**, and their **inability to keep the law without God’s help**. There is no salvation for anyone while trusting in self. Unaided, no one can keep the law. Only in Christ is there remission of sins or power to keep from sinning. The **breaking of the tables of the law** signified that the terms of the **covenant** had been **broken**; the renewing of the tables (Exodus 34:1, 28) God’s patience with His people.

The breaking of the 10C indicates the breaking of the covenant; not the doing away with the 10C laws.

**John 15:5** **Christ said ... apart from me you can do nothing.**

## NT New Covenant

**Hebrews 8:6 The High Priest of the New Covenant** But the ministry Christ has received is a superior to theirs as the covenant of which he is mediator is superior to the old one, and it is founded on better promise. For if there had been nothing wrong with that first covenant, no place would have been sought for another. **But God found fault with the people** and said: “The time is coming, declared God, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah. It will not be like the covenant I made with their forefathers when I took them by the hand to lead them out of Egypt. **Because they did not remain faithful to my covenant**, and I turned away from them, declared God. This is the covenant I will make with the house of Israel after that time, declares God. **I will put my laws (the same ones, 10C) in their minds and write them on their hearts.** I will be their God, and they will be my people. (Eze 36:26 & Jerm. 31:33 )

**Galatians 3: 15 The Law and the Promise** Brothers, let me take an example from everyday life. Just as **no one can set aside or add to a human covenant** that has been duly established, so it is in this case. ... <sup>17)</sup>  
What I mean is this: the law, introduced 430 years later, does not set aside the covenant previously established by God and thus do away with the promise.

God’s covenant with His people was **not at fault** but the **people** were at **fault**.  
God’s promise was good and unchangeable.

The **second covenant existed** in every essential feature, except its ratification, **long before the first**, even from the days of Adam. It is called second because its ratification occurred after the covenant made and ratified at Sinai.

Christ Old Testament Laws ~ do not change ~ only the heart

New Covenant in the Old Testament

**Ezek. 36:26 Conditional Prophecy**

I will give you a **new heart** and **put a new spirit in you**; I will **remove** from you your **heart of stone** and give you a **heart of flesh**. And I will put **my Spirit in you** and **move you to follow my decrees** (*statutes*) and be careful to **keep my laws**. **My judgments**, you will live in the land I gave your forefathers; **you will be My people**, and **I will be your God**.

If ~ If ~ If ~ Conditional ~ you **keep My laws**.

**2 Cor. 3:3 Obedience out of Love of Christ results in Grace from Christ.**

You show that you are a letter from Christ, the result of our ministry, written not with ink but with the Spirit of the living God, **not on tablets of stone** but on **tablets of human hearts**. Such confidence as this is ours through Christ before God. Not that we are competent in ourselves to claim anything for ourselves, but our competence comes from God. He has made us competent as ministers of a **new covenant** - not of the letter but of the Spirit; for the letter kills, but **the Spirit gives life**.

This is a **conditional covenant**; **if if if**, you are willing, to **fully surrender** to our Creator's guidance, you will to **receive the Holy Spirit** in you. You will be moved to **follow YeHoVaH's** decrees, statutes, judgments and **laws** that He gave in the Torah.

**John 8:31 The Children of Abraham ~ Today's Spiritual Jews**

To the Jews who had believed him, Christ said: **If** (*Conditional Covenant*) **you hold to my teaching, you are really my disciples. Then you will know the truth and the truth will set you free.**"

Similarities ~ Between the Two Covenants

- Both are called **covenants**.
- Both were ratified with **blood**.
- Both were made concerning the **law** of God.
- Both were made with the **people** of God.
- Both were established upon **promises**.

Dissimilarities ~ Between the Two Covenants

Old Covenant

- Called the **old** covenant.
- Called the **first** covenant.
- A **temporary** compact.
- Was **faulty**.
- Was established upon the promises of the **people**.
- Had **no** mediator.
- Had **no** provision for the forgiveness of sins.
- Under this, the law was written on tables of **stone**.

New Covenant

- Called the **new** covenant.
- Called the **second** covenant.
- An **everlasting** covenant.
- Is **not faulty** covenant.
- Is established upon the promises of **God**.
- Has** a mediator.
- Has** provision for the forgiveness of sins.
- Under this, the law is written in the **heart**.

# *Difficult Seemly Contradictory Texts*

## Table of Contents:

<b>Introduction</b>		<b>60</b>
<b>Grace or Law</b>	<b>Two Parts</b>	<b>61</b>
<b>Why Paul?</b>		<b>63</b>
<b>What is Righteousness ~ Eternal Life?</b>		<b>65</b>
<b>Matthew 12</b>	<b>Unlawful Work on Sabbath</b>	<b>66</b>
<b>Mark 7</b>	<b>Defilement Comes from Within</b>	<b>66</b>
<b>Luke 16</b>	<b>The Law the Prophets Until John</b>	<b>68</b>
<b>Acts 10</b>	<b>Arise and Eat</b>	<b>68</b>
<b>Acts 13</b>	<b>Belief Gives Salvation ~ Really?</b>	<b>69</b>
<b>Acts 15</b>	<b>Conflict over Circumcision</b>	<b>70</b>
<b>Romans 3</b>	<b>Justified by Faith Apart from the Law</b>	<b>70</b>
<b>Romans 4</b>	<b>The Law Brings Wrath</b>	<b>70</b>
<b>Romans 6</b>	<b>Not Under the Law but Under Grace</b>	<b>71</b>
<b>Romans 7</b>	<b>Dead to the Law</b>	<b>71</b>
<b>Romans 10</b>	<b>Christ is the End of the Law</b>	<b>72</b>
<b>1 Cor. 9</b>	<b>All Things to All Men</b>	<b>72</b>
<b>1 Cor. 15</b>	<b>The Strength of Sin is the Law</b>	<b>73</b>
<b>2 Cor. 3</b>	<b>New Covenant</b>	<b>73</b>
<b>Galatians 2</b>	<b>Bondage + East Like a Gentile</b>	<b>74</b>
<b>Galatians 3</b>	<b>The Law Brings a Curse</b>	<b>75</b>
<b>Galatians 5</b>	<b>Led by the Spirit, Not Under the Law</b>	<b>75</b>
<b>Ephesians 2</b>	<b>Having Abolished the Law</b>	<b>76</b>
<b>Colossians 2</b>	<b>Wiped Out the Requirements</b>	<b>76</b>
<b>Hebrews 7</b>	<b>Annuling Former Commandments</b>	<b>77</b>
<b>Matt. 25:46</b>	<b>Everlasting Punishment (Hell)</b>	<b>78</b>
<b>Mark 9:43</b>	<b>The Worm that Never Dies (Hell)</b>	<b>78</b>
<b>Luke 16: 22</b>	<b>The Rich Man and Lazarus (Dead)</b>	<b>79</b>
<b>2 Cor. 5:6</b>	<b>Absent from the Body (Dead)</b>	<b>80</b>

# Introduction

We know our Heavenly Father cannot lie, <sup>Titus 1:2</sup> and what He states, **quotes, (red) cannot be altered,** <sup>Psalms 89:34</sup>, and nothing in the Old Testament is destroyed, only **fulfilled** <sup>4137</sup>, (<sup>4137</sup> *pleroo = to fulfill a duty*) <sup>Matt 5:17: 3:15</sup> thus, there are **no contradictions in Scriptures**, just difficult texts that seem to contradict other texts. When we let Scriptures explain, define Scriptures there is **never** contradictions.

**Titus 1:2** In hope of **Eternal Life**, which God, that **cannot lie**,

**Psa. 89:34** “My covenant I will not break, **nor alter the word** that has gone out of **My lips.**” NLV

“**I will not** break My agreement, or **change** what was **spoken by My lips.**”

**Matt. 5:17** “**Do not think** that I came to **destroy** (*kataluo* loosen down) **the law or the Prophets.** I did not come to **destroy** but to **fulfill** them. (*pleroo*= to fulfill a duty)

**Matt. 3:15** But Christ answered and said to him, “Permit it to be so now, for it is fitting for us to **fulfill** (*pleroo*= to fulfill a duty) **all righteousness.**”

Most of the confusing texts come from Paul’s writings; however, he **never** contradicts himself, but translators and wolves in sheep’s clothing twist his words with **sheep logic** using only a few scriptures to make up **false doctrine**.

Paul always explains himself in other parts of his writings.

We must **never** put man’s **sheep logic** interpretation on His Scripture.

**Mark 12:38** **Christ said:** “**Beware of the Scribes,**” (*Translators of Scriptures*)

**Matt. 7:15** **Beware of false prophets,** (*religious teachers*) **who come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly they are ravenous wolves.** (*Agents of Satan*)

# Grace or Law ~ Two Parts

This is where the greater majority of error occurs. The common argument is that:  
“No one can keep the law and if we try, all our righteous efforts are *like filthy rags*; thus, after Christ’s death we are *not under the law but under grace*.”

**Isa. 64:6** All our **righteousness** are like **filthy rags**;

**Rom. 6:14** You are **not under law** but **under grace**.

So, we must first study what the **law** and **righteousness** are all about.

**Rom. 2:13** It is those who **obey the law** who will be **declared righteous**. (*have Eternal Life*)

## Two Parts to the Law (Torah)

- 3. The **Letter** of the Law = the black ink on white paper = Written Instruction’s
- 4. The **Spirit** of the Law = the white paper = Holy Spirit (*Grace*)

**Luke 13:24** God is **Realistic not Legalistic**:

**Strive** (*you don’t have to be perfect*) to enter through the **narrow gate**, (*Eternal Life*)  
for **many**, will seek to enter and will **not** be able.” (*Few Saved*)

Christ knows that no one can keep **the letter** of the law; however, **Christ Commanded** us to **Strive**<sup>75</sup> to keep the letter of the law. (**Strive**<sup>75</sup> *Strong’s* = to fight, labour fervently, to compete for the **prize**; which is **Eternal Life**) To have **the Spirit** of the Law, to receive **Eternal Life** Grace, your **motive** for **striving** to keep the letter of the Law must be the **Love of the Law** which only comes from you fully surrendering your will to keep the commandments of your Saviour. **You can’t keep the commandments of men and still receive Grace**. Only little children can enter heaven. <sup>Matt. 18:3</sup> A little child **strives** to walk, **do right, striving** to do what is **pleasing to his Father** but will always fall. Christ knows we will always fall but it’s the **striving to walk towards Him**, to do His will, follow His law’s, that **allows Him** to give us His saving **Eternal Life** Grace. If we are **striving** to keep **man’s** laws, **in vain worship**, <sup>Mark 7:7</sup> Christ cannot give us His saving grace. The following proves you need law to have grace.

**John 14:15** “**If** (*conditional*) you love Me, keep My **commandments**.”

<sup>23</sup> “**If** anyone loves Me, he will **keep** My Word; and My Father **will** love him, and We will come to him and make Our home with him. (*Eternal Life*)

<sup>24</sup> He who does **not** love Me does **not** keep My words.”

**1John 3:22** Whatever we ask we receive from Him, because we **keep His commandments** and **do** those things that are pleasing in **His sight**. (*Not man’s opinion.*)

**Phi. 4:13** I can do **all things** (*keep His commandments*) through Christ who strengthens me.

**1John 2:3** Now by this we know that **we know Him**, (*only*) **if** (*conditional*) we keep His commandments. He who says, “**I know Him**,” and does **not keep His commandments**, is a **liar**, and the **truth** is not in him.

**Prov. 28:9** God loves you, but: **One who turns away his ear from hearing the law**, even **his prayer** is an **abomination**.

## Two Parts of Righteousness

3. Righteousness of the **grace** of the blood of Christ that covers our sins.
4. Righteousness of **striving** to keep His commandments.

You cannot **keep** the **law** only for salvation. Without love of your Heavenly Father and your Saviour, you will not have the **spirit** of the **law** thus you will not be able even **strive** to keep the **letter** of the **law**. When you are **striving** to keep His Torah, then Christ accepts your surrendered will offering and forgives your sins and you have **Eternal Life** here on earth.

**Psa. 89:34** **I will not break My agreement, or change what was spoken by My lips.** <sup>NLV</sup>

There is **nowhere** in Scripture has God ever **changed His mind** or **abolished His Law**.

## God is

Genesis 21:33  
Malachi 3:6  
Matthew 5:48  
Isaiah 5:16  
1 John 3:3  
1 John 4:8  
Exodus 9:27  
Deuteronomy 32:4  
Deuteronomy 32:4  
Luke 18:9  
John 4:24

<Same>

**Eternal**  
**Unchangeable**  
**Perfect**  
**Holy**  
**Pure**  
**Love**  
**Righteous**  
**Truth**  
**Just**  
**Good**  
**Spiritual**

## His Law is

Psalms 111:7, 8  
Matthew 5:18  
Psalm 19:7  
Romans 7:17  
Psalm 19:8  
Roman 13:10  
Psalm 19:9  
Psalm 119:142  
Romans 7:12  
Romans 7:12  
Romans 7:14

## Why Paul?

Since Paul was hand chosen by Christ <sup>Acts 9:6</sup>, and was a witness to the risen Christ, <sup>Acts 1:21</sup> it is **imperative** to know just who the Apostle Paul really was in order to understand what he wrote; because, of the **27 books** in the New Testament, Paul is credited with writing **13** of them and from Paul's writings come the **difficult texts** that form the foundation of the **majority of today's churches false doctrine**.

**Acts 9:1** **Saul Converted to Paul** .... <sup>4</sup> Then he fell to the ground, and heard a voice saying to him, "Saul, Saul, why are you persecuting Me?"  
And he said, "Who are You, God?"  
Then God said, "I am **YeHoshuVaH** (Christ), whom you are persecuting."  
So he, trembling and astonished, said, "God, what do You want me to do?"  
Then God said to him, "Arise and go into the city, and **you will be told** what you must do."

**Acts 1:21** Therefore it is necessary to choose one of the men who have been with us the whole time **YeHoshuVaH** (Christ) was **living** among us, beginning from John's baptism to the time when **YeHoshuVaH** was **taken up** from us. For one of these must become a **witness** with us of his **resurrection**.

### Why Paul?

Why did Christ hand pick Paul, **a chosen vessel of Mine** <sup>Acts 9:15</sup> to write so much of the New Testament? What were his qualifications?

**Acts 9:15** But God said to him, "Go, for he is a chosen vessel of Mine to bear My name before Gentiles, kings, and the children of Israel."

He was qualified because he was very knowledgeable; a Pharisee had to **memorize** a minimum of the first five books, the **Torah**, of the Old Testament. He was also very zealous, loved to expound upon His Father's Law, **Torah**, His instructions, His wedding vows. Remember Paul only had the Old Testament to refer to and also remember that **80%** of the New Testament is direct or indirect quotes from the Old Testament; which, results in only approximately **4% of new instructions in the New Testament**.

**Acts 22:3** "I am indeed **a Jew**, born in Tarsus of Cilicia, but brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel, <sup>Acts 5:34</sup> taught according to the **strictness of our fathers' law**, and was **zealous** toward God as you all are today.

## Paul's Key Verses

**Rom. 6:15** **Shall we sin?** *(breaking the law)* **Certainly not!** *(Paul)*  
Sin leads to death; obedience leads to **righteousness**.  
*(Grace leads to obedience out of our love for our Saviour.)*

**Rom. 2:13** It is those who **obey the law** who will be **declared righteous**. *(Eternal Life)*

The law has no power without faith in the only **gospel** Paul had; the Old Testament. The **purpose** of the **law**, since creation, has always been to **point out sin**, to issue judgement.

## Blessing's and Cursing's

**Deu 11:26** “Behold, I set before you today a **blessing** and a **curse**: the **blessing**, if you **obey** the commandments of **YeHoVaH** your Elohim which I command you today; and the **curse**, if you do **not obey** the commandments of **YeHoVaH** your Elohim, but turn aside from the way which I command you today, to go after **other gods** *(commandments of men, traditions of men)* which you have not known.”

**Rom 8:1** There is therefore now no condemnation to those who are in Christ, who do not **walk** according to the flesh, but **according to the Spirit**.  
*(Striving to obey His laws.)*

For **the law** of the **Spirit** of life in Christ the Messiah *(Blessing's)*  
has made me **free** from the **law** of **sin** and **death**. *(Cursing's)*

**Rom 6:23** For the wages of **sin** *(break the law)* is **death**. *(Cursing's)*

**Gal 3:13** The Messiah has redeemed us from the **curse of the law**,  
having become a **curse for us**. *(Blessing's)*

**Rev 22:14** **Blessed** are those who **do** His **commandments**, *(Blessing's)*  
that they might have the right to the **tree of life**. *(Eternal Life)*

We are condemned by the Law but we are **free** from the **curse** of **breaking** the law,  
**not** free from the **law** but **free** in **Christ**. The law itself is **not** the **problem**. It is the **curse** that  
is upon all mankind because of our **disobedience**! Peter was an Old Testament law keeper.

**Acts 10:13** **Peter's Vision** “**Rise, Peter; kill and eat.**” But Peter said, “Not so, God!  
For I have **never** eaten anything common or unclean.”

This was **ten years after** Christ had **died**! Peter had **never eaten unclean food** because he  
knew and practice the **dietary laws** as well as the moral laws, proving **neither** were never  
**nailed** to the **cross** as the majority teach.



# What is Righteousness ~ Eternal Life?

## Paul's Valedictory

**2Tim 4:6** The time of my **departure** is at hand. I have fought the good fight, I have finished the race, I have kept the **faith**. Finally, there is laid up for me the crown of **righteousness**, <sup>G1342</sup> which God, the righteous Judge, will give to me on that Day, and not to me only but also to all who have loved His appearing.

**Righteousness**, <sup>G1342</sup> dikaios **Right doing** what is right is the eyes of our Saviour, **keeping the law, the Torah.**

**Deut. 12:28** **“Do what is good and right in the sight of YeHoVaH.**  
<sup>32</sup> **You shall not add to it nor take away from it.”**

**Ps 119:172** My tongue shall speak of Your word,  
For **all Your commandments** are **righteousness**.

**Deu 6:25** Then it will be **righteousness** for us, **if** we are careful to **observe all these commandments** before **YeHoVaH** our Elohim, as He has commanded us.

**Isa. 51:7** Listen to Me, you who know **righteousness**,  
you people in whose **heart** is **My law**:

**Deu 4:8** And what great nation is there that has such statutes and **righteous** judgments as are in **all this law** which I set before you this day?

**Mat 5:6** **Blessed** are those who hunger and thirst for **righteousness**, *(the Law, Torah)* for they shall be filled.

**Luke 5:32** I have not come to call the **righteous**, *(law keepers)* but sinners, to repentance.”

**Psa. 89:34** My covenant I will not break, **nor alter the word** that has gone out of **My lips**. *(Once is enough, He speaks it is finished.)*

My Dad would say: *“I don't chew my cabbage twice!”* Meaning, he told us once was enough.

Paul, a Pharisee, wrote in a Hebraic mindset that would **never** go against, nor **alter the word** that has gone out of **My lips**.” or **“not add to it, nor take away from it.”**

## Matthew 12 Unlawful Work on Sabbath

**Matt. 12:1** At that time Christ went through the grain fields on the Sabbath. And His **disciples** were hungry, and began to **pluck heads of grain** and to **eat**. And when the Pharisees saw it, they said to Him, “Look, your disciples are doing what is **not lawful** to do on the Sabbath!”

But He said to them, “Have you not read what David did when he was hungry, he and those who were with him: how he entered the house of God and ate the showbread which was not lawful for him to eat, nor for those who were with him, but only for the priests? Or have you not read in the law that on the Sabbath the priests in the temple profane the Sabbath, and are blameless? Yet I say to you that in this place there is One greater than the temple. But if you had known what this means, ‘**I desire mercy and not sacrifice,**’ (*God is realistic not legalistic*) you would not have condemned the guiltless. For the Son of Man is God even of the Sabbath.”

**Not lawful** according to the **Pharisees man-made law** and tradition (satanic doctrine); see the Jewish Oral Law from the Talmud, Jer. Shabb p10. Nowhere in the Scriptures are there instructions as to **pluck heads of grain and to eat**, this was a Pharisee man-made law only. The Jews defined everything, they are very legalist, and God is very realistic. Read the 10 commandments and you will see that **all** of them are **realistic not legalistic**; which is similar to: ***I desire mercy and not sacrifice.***

## Mark 7 Defilement Comes from Within

**Mark 7:1** Then the Pharisees and some of the scribes came together to Him, having come from Jerusalem. Now when they saw some of His disciples **eat bread with unwashed hands**, they (*the Pharisees, not the Scriptures*) found fault. For the Pharisees and all the Jews do not eat unless they **wash their hands** in a special way, holding the **tradition of the elders**. (*Traditions of men*) When they come from the marketplace, they do not eat unless they wash. And there are **many other things** (*many other man’s laws*) which they have received and held, like the washing of cups, pitchers, copper vessels, and couches.

Then the Pharisees and scribes asked Him, “Why do Your disciples not walk **according to the tradition of the elders**, (*Traditions of men*) but eat bread with **unwashed hands**?”

(*Nowhere in the Torah are there instructions as to how to **wash your hand**, this was a man-made tradition only.*)

He answered and said to them, “Well did Isaiah prophesy of you hypocrites, as it is written: ‘This people honour Me with their lips, but their heart is far from Me. And **in vain** they **worship** Me, teaching as **doctrines the commandments of men.**’ For **laying aside** (*some of*) the **commandment of God**, you hold the tradition of men the washing of pitchers and cups, and many other such things you do.”

He said to them, “All too well you **reject the commandment of God** that you may keep **your tradition**. For Moses said, ‘Honor your father and your mother’ and, ‘He who curses father or mother, let him be put to death.’ But you say, ‘If a man says to his father or mother, “Whatever profit you might have received from me is Corban”—’ (that is, a gift to God), then you no longer let him do anything for his father or his mother, **making the word of God of no effect** through your **tradition** which you have handed down. And many such things you do.”

When He had called all the multitude to Himself, He said to them, “Hear Me, everyone, and understand: There is **nothing** that enters a man from outside which **can defile him**; but the things which come out of him, those are the things that defile a man. If anyone has ears to hear, let him hear!” When He had entered a house away from the crowd, His disciples asked Him concerning the parable. *(The disciples were wondering about the doctrine of clean and unclean food.)* So, He said to them, “Are you thus **without understanding** also? Do you not perceive that whatever enters a man from outside cannot defile him, *(Dietary laws, food cannot defile you.)* because it does not enter his **heart** but his **stomach**, and is eliminated, **thus purifying all foods?**” *(Some translations state that Christ “**declared all food clean**”. The underlined are all **supplied words** of agents of Satan.)*

Do you think that the Pharisees who were dying to find just one mistake Christ would say so they could accuse Him of breaking God’s commandments and thus kill Him, would think that He was talking about doing away with the Dietary laws? Do you think that Christ would approve of eating human flesh, bats, mice or pigs? To confirm what He thinks of people who eat **pigs** at the Second Coming let’s read what God says in:

**Isa. 66:15** “For behold, **YeHoVaH** **ah will come** *(Second Coming)* with fire and with His chariots, like a whirlwind, to render His anger with fury, and His rebuke with flames of fire. For by fire and by His sword **YeHoVaH** will **judge all** flesh; and the slain of **YeHoVaH** shall be many. “Those who sanctify themselves and purify themselves, to go to the gardens after an idol in the midst, **eating swine’s flesh** and the **abomination** and the mouse, shall be **consumed** together,” says **YeHoVaH**.

Context:

**Mark 7:20** He said, “What comes out of a man that defiles a man. For from within, out of the **heart** of men, proceed **evil** thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lewdness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness. All these **evil things** come from **within** *(the heart)* and **defile a man**.” *(Evil things of the heart is the context, not food.)*

The definition of “food” material that our Heavenly Father wants us to put into our body is defined in the Torah as “**clean food**”. **Unclean** material is **not considered food** for human consumption.

## Luke 16                      The Law, the Prophets Until John

**Luke 16:16** “The Law and the Prophets **were until John.**” (*John the Baptist*)

“Doesn’t the above tell us that the Law was only in force **until** the time of John the Baptist?”

If the Law was abolished when John baptised Christ, at the start of His ministry, how can the Law be abolished then and again later, nailed to the cross if it was already done away with?

**Mark 12:38**            **Christ said:** “**Beware of the Scribes,**” (*Translators of Scriptures*)

The word “**were**” is a *supplied* word; the true translation is found in Matthew 11:13.

**Matt. 11:13** “For all the Prophets and the Law **prophesied until John.**”

The law is God’s Government; God is Love, the first law. The **Law** (Torah, first 5 books) and the Prophets; (the rest of the Old Testament) were all they had until John the Baptist. When John the Baptist baptised Christ, then the **unchangeable law, the *not burdensome* commandments**, was His to shine the true light on the many burdensome man-made laws of the Pharisees.

**1John 5:3** For this is the love of God, that we keep His commandments.  
And His **commandments** are **not burdensome**.

**1John 3:22** Whatever we ask we receive from Him, because we **keep His commandments**  
and **do** those things that are **pleasing in His sight**. (*Not Church leaders.*)

## Acts 10                      Arise and Eat

**Acts 10:11**            **Peter’s Vision**     *Peter* saw heaven opened and an object **like** a great sheet bound at the four corners, descending to him and let down to the earth. In it were all kinds of four-footed animals of the earth, wild beasts, creeping things, and birds of the air. And a voice came to him, “**Rise, Peter; kill and eat.**” (*For **sound doctrine**, is this literal or a parable, a metaphor, an analogy or a simile? It certainly is **not literal**.*)

But Peter said, “Not so, God! For I have **never** eaten anything common or unclean.”

This was ten years **after** Christ had died! Peter has ***never eaten unclean food*** because Dietary laws were never abolished or will be until the Second Coming, then all will be vegetarians again. **Acts 10:28**, below, confirms **the context**:

**Acts 10:28** Then he said to them, “You know how **unlawful** (according to the Pharisee man-make law) it is for a Jewish man to keep company with or go to **one** of another nation. (**Gentile**, called dogs, **pigs**, **unclean people**. Maybe this is where they got the nick name for Police and called them Pigs.) But **God has shown me** that I should not call any **man** (even Police) common or **unclean**.”

To confirm what God thinks of people who eat **pigs** at the Second Coming let’s read:

**Isa 66:15** “For behold, **YeHoVaH will come** (Second Coming) with fire and with His chariots, like a whirlwind, to render His anger with fury, and His rebuke with flames of fire. For by fire and by His sword **YeHoVaH will judge all flesh**; and the slain of **YeHoVaH** shall be many. “Those who sanctify themselves and purify themselves, to go to the gardens after an idol in the midst, **eating pig’s** flesh and the **abomination** and the mouse, shall be **consumed** together,” says **YeHoVaH**.

## Acts 13 Belief Gives Salvation ~ Really?

**Acts 13:39** By Him everyone who **believes** is **justified** (*dikaioō* = free, be **righteous**) from all things from which you could **not** be justified by the Law of Moses.

Scriptures states that you cannot obtain **Eternal Life** by keeping the Law of Moses **only**. You must also **believe** in Christ and obey His laws. Paul confirmed this in Romans 2:13:

**Rom. 2:13** It is those who **obey the law** who will be **declared righteous**. (*Eternal Life*)

The law has no power without faith in the only **gospel** Paul had; the **Old Testament**. The **purpose** of the **law**, since creation, has always been to **point out sin**, to condemn; **not to free** men from **sin**.

**Mark 7:7** “**In vain** (not going to heaven) they worship Me, teaching (some) **doctrines the commandments of men**”

**Rom. 1:16** For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ, for it is the power of God to salvation for everyone who believes, for the Jew first and also for the Greek. For in it the righteousness of God is revealed from faith to faith; as it is written, “**The just shall live by faith.**” (*OT Hab. 2:4*)

**Justification** did not come into effect **after** the cross, Adam and Eve **lived by faith** too.

## Acts 15                      Conflict over Circumcision

**Acts 15:1 Salvation** And certain men (*not Paul, see Romans 3:30 below*) came down from Judea and taught the brethren, “**Unless you are circumcised** according to the custom of Moses, **you cannot be saved.**”

You cannot make sound doctrine out of this one verse; you must read the whole chapter to get the context and sound doctrine.

**Acts 15:20**        “We write to them to abstain from things polluted by idols, from sexual immorality, from things strangled, and from blood. (*Why? because*) For Moses has had throughout many generations those who preach him (*the Torah, written by Moses*) in every city, being read in the synagogues **every Sabbath.**”

Paul is saying that these are the top four things we have to deal with and he preached the Torah every Sabbath; thus, **the Sabbath** and the **Torah are still in effect years after the death of Christ.**

## Romans 3                      Justified by Faith Apart from the Law

**Rom. 3:19** Now we know that whatever the law says, it says to those who are under the law, that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore, by the deeds of the law no flesh will be justified in His sight, for **by the law** is the **knowledge of sin.** ... <sup>27</sup> Where is **boasting** then? It is excluded. By what law? Of works? No, but by the **law of faith.** Therefore, we conclude that a man is **justified by faith apart** from the deeds of **the law.** Or is He God of the Jews only? Is He not also God of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also, since there is one God who will justify the circumcised by faith and the uncircumcised through faith. **Do we then make void the law through faith?**

**Certainly not!** On the contrary, **we establish the law!** (*Don't twist the context.*)

## Romans 4                      The Law Brings Wrath

**Rom 4:14** For if those who are of the law are heirs, faith is made void and the promise made of no effect, because the **law brings** about **wrath**; for where there is **no law** there is **no transgression.**

People translate this to mean that if you keep the law, it will bring wrath on you.

The context is you cannot have salvation through works, keeping the law, **alone.** You must have faith which leads you to works, **striving** to be **obedient** to the Torah, which gives you salvation, **Eternal Life.**

## Romans 6 Not Under the Law but Under Grace

**Rom. 6:14 From Slaves of Sin to Slaves of God** For sin shall not have dominion over you, for you are **not under law but under grace**. What then? **Shall we sin** (*break the law*) because we are not under law but under grace? **Certainly not!** Do you not know that to whom you present yourselves slaves to obey, you are that one's slaves whom you obey, whether of sin leading to death, or of **obedience leading to righteousness**? But God be thanked that though you were slaves of sin, yet you obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine to which you were delivered. And having been set free from sin, you became slaves of righteousness.

We are under the penalty of the law, that's the context. We are no longer under the penalty of the law because we are now under grace. It doesn't make any sense for us to be under grace when the definition of grace is giving you abounding mercy for something you don't deserve because of you breaking the law. We broke the law therefore we deserve death but He gives us grace for *striving* to obey His laws.

## Roman 7 Dead to the Law

**Rom. 7:4** Therefore, my brethren, you also have **become dead to the law** through the body of Christ, that you may be married to another—to Him who was raised from the dead, that we should bear fruit to God.

Paul is here illustrating the changed status of one who is freed from the bondage of sin to be married to Christ. Three principal figures are used in his illustration: a woman, her husband, and the law of marriage, verse 1-3. Which one of these parties dies? Not the law, as some interpret. If so, the whole argument over adultery would be pointless. There could be no adultery without the law containing the prohibition. No, it was the husband who died, and he symbolized the "old man of sin" who dies at conversion, **Roman 6:6**. This death to the law of sin, husband-unconverted nature, was brought about through the "body of Christ," by His death. The condemnation of the law, sentence of death, was nullified by the deliverance wrought through Christ. But please notice that Christ's death cancels only the penalty, not the law itself. 1 Peter 2:24 states He "...*bare our sins in His own body*..." **Hebrews 2:9** Paul states that Christ tasted "... *death for every man*."

He is saying you have become dead to the law because you are **dead in Christ** and the law cannot kill you because you have already died, crucified yourself to Christ! Paul confirms this:

**Gal. 2:20** "I have been **crucified with Christ**; it is no longer I who live, but Christ lives in me; and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by faith in the Son of God, who loved me and gave Himself for me.<sup>21</sup> I do not set aside the grace of God; for if **righteousness** comes through the **law**, then Christ **died in vain**."

## Roman 10

## Christ is the End of the Law

**Rom. 10:1** Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is that they may be saved. For I bear them witness that they have a zeal (*great feelings*) for God, but not according to knowledge. For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and seeking to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted to the righteousness of God. For **Christ is the end** (*telos, fulfilment*) of the **law** for righteousness to everyone who **believes**. (*To trust and obey by faith. Gal 2:20*)

**End** = telos = to an end accomplished, the completion or **fulfillment**

This seems to contradict everything else that is said about the law. What is the context? Verse 3 is a group of people trying to gain righteousness by keeping the law without a **faith relationship** with their creator, have *not submitted to the righteousness of God*. The word "end" is used here in the sense of "end objective" or "goal." The **objective** of the **law** is to lead us to Christ. (See also: James 5:11, 1 Peter 1:9, 1 Timothy 1:5)

Paul **never** contradicts himself, but translators and wolves in sheep's clothing twist his words. Paul previously confirms that the law was not abolished in:

**Rom. 3:31** Do we then make void the law through faith? **Certainly not!**  
On the contrary, we **establish the law**.

## 1 Corinthian 9 All Things to All Men

**1Cor. 9:20** To the Jews I became as a Jew, (*Paul became exactly like the Jews so*) that I might win Jews; to those *who are under the law*, (*Paul breaks it down to different types of people; those who under the oral **man-made Jewish laws***) as under the law, that I might win those *who are under the law*; to those *who are without law*, as without law (not being without law toward God, but under law (*Paul under the Torah but with and*) toward Christ), that I might win those *who are without law*; (*Paul is addressing those who are not Jewish*) to the weak I became as weak, that I might win the weak. I have become **all things to all men** that I might by all means save some.

This is very confusing, **unless** you know who Paul is referring to. Paul knew about all the thousands of extra heavy burdens of the oral man-made laws of the Jews. Mathew and John knew that with-out man-made laws God's laws were a delight.

**Matt. 11:30** **For My yoke is easy and My burden is light."**

**1John 5:3** For this is the love of God, that we keep His commandments.  
And His **commandments** are **not burdensome**.



## 1 Corinthian 15     The Strength of Sin is the Law.

**1Cor. 15:56** The sting of death is sin, and the **strength of sin is the law.**

What this is saying, is that sin has no power without some against it. The fact that the law is against sin and defines sin is what gives sin its power to destroy us. Satan gets his power because there is a definition of what is right and what is wrong. If there is no law, then there can be no sin; thus, no need of a Saviour.

**Rom. 7:7** What shall we say then? Is the law sin?     **Certainly not!**  
On the contrary, I would not have **known sin** except through **the law.**

## 2 Corinthians 3     New Covenant

**2Cor. 3:1** Do we begin again to commend ourselves? Or do we need, as some others, epistles of commendation to you or letters of commendation from you? You are our epistle **written** in our **hearts**, known and read by all men; clearly you are an epistle of Christ, ministered by us, ...who also made us sufficient as ministers of the **new covenant**, not of the letter but of the Spirit; for the letter kills, but **the Spirit gives life**. But if the ministry of death, written and **engraved on stones**, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not look steadily at the face of Moses because of the glory of his countenance, which glory was passing away, how will the ministry of the Spirit not be more glorious? For if the ministry of condemnation had glory, the ministry of righteousness exceeds much more in glory. For even what was made glorious had no glory in this respect, because of the glory that excels. For if what is passing away was glorious, what remains is much more glorious.

Here Paul is **contrasting the two covenants**, the tables of **stone** versus the tables of the **heart**, **the letter** versus **the Spirit**, the ministration of death versus the ministration of the Spirit, and the ministration of condemnation versus the ministration of righteousness. It was the ministration or application of the law, **the law itself that was not done away**. This was accomplished through Christ when He delivered us from **the curse** of condemnation and death. The glory of His ministration of righteousness was so much greater that the glory of the law that it outshone and did away with the former glory. On the tables of stone, the literal letter of the law demanded death. There was no grace or life-giving power. **That same law**, written in the heart through the action of the Spirit, brought grace, pardon, and **power to obey**. This was the exceeding glory of the ministration of righteousness.

One more point to remember: What was done away? Verse 7 says that the glory **“was to be done away”** of that ministration of death. The law was not abolished, only its manner of being ministered or applied. Now it would be ministered by the Spirit on the heart instead of on the stone. But the **same law** functioned **under both old and new covenants**.

## Galatians 2

## Bondage

**Gal. 2:3** Yet not even **Titus** who was with me, being a **Greek**, was compelled to be circumcised. And this occurred because of **false brethren secretly** brought in who came in by stealth to spy out **our liberty** which we have in Messiah **YeHoshuVaH** that they might bring us into **bondage**.

The **false brethren secretly** wanted Titus to follow Jewish oral man-made laws. The only **bondage** in Scripture is when you break the commandments and you become in bondage to Satan. Keeping the Torah without a personal relationship with your Heavenly Father will also keep you in bondage to Satan. We are free of legalism of their man-made laws because we follow the Torah which gives us **liberty**.

**Jam. 1:25** But he who looks into the **perfect law of liberty** and continues *in it*, and is not a forgetful hearer but a **doer** of the work, this one **will be blessed** (*not cursed*) in what he does.

## Eat Like a Gentile

**Gal. 2:11** Now when Peter had come to Antioch, I withstood him to his face, because he was to be blamed; for before certain men came from James, he would eat with the Gentiles; but when they came, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing those who were of the circumcision. And the rest of the Jews also played the hypocrite with him, (*Peter and later Barnabas were afraid of Jews who kept the oral man-made laws*) so that even Barnabas was carried away with their hypocrisy. (*By moving away from the Gentiles left the message to the Gentiles that they were not saved.*) But when I (*Paul*) saw that they were not straight forward about the truth of the gospel, I said to Peter before them all, “If you, being a Jew, live in the manner of Gentiles and not as the Jews, why do you compel Gentiles to live as Jews? We who are Jews by nature, and not sinners of the Gentiles, **knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law but by faith in Christ**, even we have believed in Christ the Messiah that we might be justified by faith in Christ and not by the works of the law; for by the works of the law no flesh shall be justified.

This is one of the most **misinterpreted text** ever **taken** out of **context**. People teach that because Peter is eating with the Gentiles, we can eat whatever we want. These text states zero about what they were eating! Eating means fellowship, Peter was fellowshiping with the Gentiles over some food.

## Galatians 3            The Law Brings a Curse

**Gal. 3:10** For as many as are of the works of **the law are under the curse**; for it is written, “Cursed is everyone who does not continue in all things which are written in the book of the law, to do them.” (*Deu. 27:26*) But that **no one** is **justified** by the **law** in the sight of God is evident, for “the **just** shall live by **faith**.” (*Hab.2:4*) Yet the law is not of faith, but “the man who does them shall live by them.” Christ has redeemed us from the **curse** of the **law**, having become a curse for us for it is written, “Cursed is everyone who hangs on a tree”, (*Deu. 21:23*) that the blessing of Abraham might come upon the Gentiles in Christ the Messiah, that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith. ...

<sup>23</sup> But before faith came, (*This is the key: Paul is talking about himself before he had faith in his Saviour*) we were kept under guard by the law, kept for the faith which would afterward be revealed. Therefore, the **law** was our **tutor** to bring us to **Christ**, that we might be justified by faith. But after faith has come, we are no longer under a tutor. For you are all sons of God through faith in **YeHoshuVaH** the Messiah.

Very briefly; the law has authority over you as long as you live. However; when you are crucified in Christ the law has no more authority over you to condemn you. It does not mean that it stops having authority over you, it does not mean that just because you have a tutor in your house that has taught your children the ways of life, that you can now kill the tutor. That **tutor, Scriptures**, steps back and gives its authority back to where its authority came from; which is Christ. When we are **striving** to follow the Torah and we stumble, Christ is there to say I protect my child from the curse.

**Jam. 2:20** Do you want to know, O foolish man, that **faith** without works is **dead**?

## Galatians 5            Led by the Spirit, you are Not Under the Law

**Gal. 5:18** If you are **led** by the **Spirit**, you are **not under the law**.

<sup>22</sup> But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control. Against such **there** is no **law**.

If you are led by the Spirit of Christ, you are not under the penalty of the **curse** of the **law**. If you have fully surrendered your will to the Holy Spirit, you will keep His commandments which will give you the fruits of the Spirit. The law cannot be against love because God is Love. Follow Shepard Logic not sheep Logic.

## Ephesians 2      Having Abolished the Law

**Eph. 2:14** For He Himself is our peace, who has made both *(Northern Israel and Southern Israel, a great study)* one, and has broken down the middle wall of separation, **having abolished in His flesh the enmity**, *(the hatred of the man-made Jewish laws)* that is, the law of commandments contained in ordinances, so as to create in Himself one new man from the two, thus making peace, *(Both Gentile Israel, Northern Israel and Jewish Israel, Southern Israel, who follow only God's commandments)* and that He might reconcile them both *(Northern Israel and Southern Israel; = the whole world)* to God in one body through the cross, thereby putting to death the enmity. And He came and preached peace to you who were afar off and to those who were near. For through Him we both have access by one Spirit to the Father.

This seems very clear that the **law is abolished!**

The Number one rule for sound doctrine is: **Scripture interprets Scriptures.** Shepard logic interprets Shepard Logic. We have already determined dozens of ways that the law can **never be abolished**; because keeping the commandments means loving our Heavenly Father; thus, once again we must re-examine these texts so they do not contradict other Scriptures. **Israel** is defined as: **God's chosen ones**; all inhabitants of the world are called; only the ones that follow God's commandments are **His chosen ones; Israel.**

## Colossians 2      Wiped Out the Requirements

**Col. 2:14** Having **wiped out the handwriting of requirements** that was **against us**, which was contrary to us. And He has taken it out of the way, having **nailed it to the cross.** ...

<sup>16</sup> So let no one judge you in food or in drink, or regarding a festival or a new moon or Sabbaths, which are a shadow of things to come, but the substance is of Christ.

A certain law of ordinances was nailed to the cross.

This was the **ceremonial law** of **blood sacrifices** and **offering**:

**Dan. 9:27** "He shall bring an **end to sacrifice and offering.**" *Only!*

For more details go to page 55 "Nailed to the Cross"

## Hebrews 7                      Annulling of the Former Commandments

**Heb. 7:18** For on the one hand there is an **annulling** of the **former commandment** because of its weakness and un-profitableness, for the law made nothing perfect; on the other hand, there is the bringing in of a better hope, through which we draw near to God.

The weakness was the **human** high priesthood. All of Hebrews talks about the transferring the priesthood prior to the cross to the priesthood of the Messiah, after the cross.

**Heb. 8:7** **A New Covenant**                      For if that first covenant had been faultless, then no place would have been sought for a second. Because finding **fault** with **them**, (*the people, there was no problem with the law.*)

The people said: **Exo. 19:8** Then all the people answered together and said, “*All that YeHoVaH has spoken we will do.*” However; without the love of Christ, you can do **nothing**.

**Phil. 4:13** I can do **all things** (*Keep His Commandments*) through Christ who strengthens me.

### The Bottom Line

The Scriptures **never** contradict themselves. If you think they do, then you must re-study the passage, and let Scriptures interpret Scriptures.

When our Heavenly Father speaks ... His words are unchangeable, lasting for ever. Why? Because He knows the beginning from the end, thus He never has to change anything.

**Isa. 46:10** *God said:*    “I make **known** the **end** from the beginning.”

Christ came the first time to deal with the problem of sin, and not the problem of **His perfect law**. He will come the second time to bring salvation to all those that endured. He will reward based on how much you love Him.

And He defines love:

**1John 5:3** For **this** is the **love** of **God**, that we **keep** His **commandments**.  
And His commandments are **not burdensome**.

For a great video on this topic go to:

<http://passionfortruth.com/messageplayer.aspx?parentnavigationid=18867>

# More Answers to Difficult Bible Texts

by Joe Crews (KJV)

## Matthew 25 Everlasting (Eternal) Punishment ~ (Hell)

**Matt. 25:46** And these (*the Lost, vs. 41*) shall go away (*future, after the judgment*) into everlasting (*eternal NIV*) punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.

It is well to notice that Christ did not say that the wicked would suffer “everlasting punishing.” He said “*everlasting punishment*” What is the punishment for sin?

“*Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of God*” 2 Thess. 1:9.

It’s plainly spelled out that the punishment is destruction, and it is of eternal duration. In other words, it is a destruction which never ends, because there will be no resurrection from that destruction. Paul says, “the wages of sin is **death**” Rom. 6:23. John in Rev. 21:8 describes that death as “the second death.” That death or destruction will be eternal.

## Mark 9 The Worm that Never Dies ~ (Hell)

**Mark 9:43** “And if thy hand offends thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to **enter into life maimed**, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched: Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.”

In this verse the word “**hell**” is translated from the Greek word “**Gehenna**” which is another name for the Valley of Hinnom just outside the walls of Jerusalem. There the refuse and bodies of animals were cast into an ever-smoldering fire to be consumed. What might escape the flames was constantly being destroyed by maggots, which fed on the dead bodies.

Christ taught in this verse that the fires of hell could not be quenched or put out by anyone. Isaiah said “they shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame” (Isaiah 47:14). Yet he hastened to say in the same verse, “there shall not be a coal to warm at, nor fire to sit before it.” So, the unquenchable fire will go out after it has consumed the wicked as stubble. Jerusalem burned with unquenchable fire (Jeremiah 17:27) but it was totally destroyed (II Chronicles 36:19-21).

The flames and worms of Gehenna represented the total annihilation and obliteration of sin and sinners. Earlier apostasy and idol worship in the Valley of Hinnom (Jeremiah 32:35) and God’s judgments on Israel as a consequence marked it as a symbol of punishment and judgment. God warned that it would become the “valley of slaughter” where the “carcasses of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven” (Jeremiah 7:31-35). With the fires of Gehenna burning before their eyes, Christ could not have spoken a more graphic word to the Pharisees to describe the final, total destruction of sinners.

Those who cite this text to support their doctrine of the **natural immortality** of the **soul** are thrown into a real dilemma. Why? Because the fire and worms are working not upon disembodied souls, but **bodies!** According to Christ, those who are cast into the lake of fire will go in bodily form, and this text confirms that truth. In Matthew 5:30 Christ said, “*the whole body*” would be cast into **hell**.

**Isaiah 66:24** the same Gehenna picture of **hell** is presented with the unquenchable flame and the destroying worms. But in this case the word “carcasses” is used, revealing the fact the fire consumes dead bodies, not disembodied souls. Speaking of the enemies of God, Isaiah says, “*the worm shall eat them like wool*” (Isaiah 51:8) a picture of being put out of existence.

## Luke 16                      The Rich Man and Lazarus ~ (Dead)

**Luke 16:22** *And it came to pass that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham’s bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried; and in hell he lifts up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.”*

Either this story about the rich man and Lazarus was literally true or it is **a parable**. Here are four reasons why it could **not** possibly be **literal**:

1. The beggar died and was taken by the angels to Abraham’s bosom. No one believes that Abraham’s literal bosom is the abode of the righteous dead. It is a **figurative** or **parabolic** expression. Incidentally, the angels will gather the saints, but according to Matthew 24:31, it takes place at the coming of Christ, not at death.
2. Heaven and hell were separated by a gulf, and yet they could converse with each other. There are probably few individuals in the world who believe that this will be literally true of the saved and the lost (Luke 16:26.)
3. The rich man was in hell with a body. He had eyes, tongue, etc. (Luke 16:24). How did his body get into hell fire instead of into the grave? No one teaches that the bodies of the wicked go into hell as soon as they die. This story could not be literal.
4. The request of Lazarus to dip the tip of his finger in water and come through the flames to cool the rich man’s tongue is obviously not literal. How much relief would it give? The whole story is unrealistic and parabolic.

The **rich man** undoubtedly represented the **Jews** in the parable because only a Jew would pray to “Father Abraham.” The **beggar** symbolized the **Gentiles** who were counted unworthy to receive the truth. In Matthew 15:27 the Canaanite woman acknowledged that her people were beggars at the table of the Jews.

Christ probably chose the name of Lazarus to use in the parable because later he would actually raise Lazarus from the dead. And the climactic point of the entire parable is found in verse 31. *“If they hear not Moses and the Prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.”* And they didn’t believe even when one named Lazarus was raised before them.

## 2 Corinthians 5            Absent from the Body ~ (Dead)

**2Cor. 5:6** “Therefore we are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are **absent** from **God** . . . . .<sup>8)</sup> We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be **absent** from the **body**, and to be present with God.”

In verses 1-8, Paul is contrasting the present mortal state with the immortal life in Heaven. Notice the expressions he uses for the two conditions:

Earthly house	building of God.
This tabernacle	house not made with hands.
Mortality	our house from Heaven.
In the body	absent from the body.
Absent from <i>the Lord</i>	present with God.

He also speaks of being clothed with *“our house which is from heaven”* (v.2) and again, he longs *“that mortality might be swallowed up of life”* (v.4) But **the key** to the entire discourse lies in the description of a third condition. After desiring to be clothed with immortality Paul states that *“being clothed we shall not be found naked”* (v. 3). Putting it yet another way he said, *“not for that we would be unclothed.”* (v. 4).

Clearly the naked or unclothed state was neither mortality nor immortality but death and the grave. Paul realized that one did not pass instantly from being clothed with tabernacle into being clothed with our house from heaven. Death and the grave came **in between**, and he referred to it, as being unclothed and naked.

In another text Paul spelled out exactly when that change from mortality would take place. In 1 Cor. 15:53 he wrote,  
*“...the trumpet shall sound...and this mortal shall put on immortality.”*  
That will be when Christ comes.

To have more of your difficult questions answered please go to following web site.

<http://www.amazingfacts.org/radio/bal/index.asp>



# Judgement ~ Heaven, Hell or Sleep

All over the world people talk about the **judgment**.

Have you ever heard a **Biblical study** on **judgment**?

Most believe that God will be the Judge and jury, and your **judgment** takes place **when you die** and you are sent to **heaven** or **hell** **immediately**.

To have a firm foundation, **sound doctrine**, about **where** and **when** we go.

We must **first study** the **sound doctrine** of **judgment**, then **soul sleeps**, then **hell fire**.

## Judgment

- 1 Cor. 4:4** It is **God who judges** me. Therefore, **judge nothing** before the **appointed time**; wait till **God comes**.  
(= *Second Coming*)
- Acts 17:31** For he **has set a day** when he will judge. (*Not the day you die*)
- Rom. 14:12** So then, **each of us** will give an account of himself to God. (*Individual account*)
- Heb. 7:25** **He** always lives to **intercede** for them. (*Christ our lawyer*)
- Jam. 2:12** Speak and act as those who are **going to be judged by the law** that gives freedom.  
(*Grace is the results of obedience to God's love laws.*)
- Dan. 7:9** As I looked, "thrones were set in place, and the Ancient of Days took his seat.<sup>10</sup> The **court was seated**, and the books were opened. (*Court House*)
- Rev. 11:18** **The 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet ~ During the End Times**  
**Time has come for judging the dead** and for **rewarding** the prophets and your saints.
- Rev. 14:7** Fear God and give him glory, because the **hour** of His **judgment** has **come**.  
(*During the End Times*)
- 1Peter 4:17** For it is **time for judgment to begin** with the **family of God**.  
(*The Dead in Christ, the Saved.*)
- Rev. 22:11** **Reward at Second Coming**  
Let him who does wrong continue to do wrong; let him who is vile continue to be vile; (*No second chance*) let him who does right continue to do right; and let him who is holy continue to be holy."<sup>12</sup> "Behold, **I am coming soon!**"  
**My reward is with me.**" (*Second Coming, not when you die.*)

**Heb. 11:32** And what more shall I say? I do not have time to tell about **Gideon, Barak, Samson, Jephthan, David, Samuel** and the **prophets**, who **through faith** conquered kingdoms, administered justice, and **gained** what was **promised**....<sup>39)</sup> These were all **commended** for their **faith**, yet **none** of them **received** what had been **promised**. God had planned something better for us so that **only together** with us would they be made perfect.  
(*The Saved go at the same time, Second Coming.*)

**1 John 2:25** And this is what he **promised us**, even **eternal life**. (*Immortality, 1 Cor. 15:51*)

## Soul Sleep

**1 Cor. 15:51** Listen, I tell you a mystery: We will **not** all **sleep**, but we will **all** be changed, (*The Saved, 1Thess. 4:16*) in a flash, in the twinkling of an eye, **at the last trumpet**. (*Immortality only at the Second Coming, 1Thess. 4:16*) For the trumpet will sound, the dead will be raised imperishable, (*first resurrection, Second Coming, 1Thess. 4:16*) and we **will be changed**. For the perishable must clothe itself with the imperishable and the **mortal** with **immortality**.

**Acts 2:29** Brothers, I can tell you confidently that the patriarch **David died** and was **buried** and his **tomb is here** to this **day**. ...<sup>34)</sup> **David did not ascend** to heaven, (*still sleeping*)

**John 11:11** **Christ** said: “Our friend Lazarus has **fallen asleep**; but I am going there to **wake him up**.”  
<sup>23)</sup> **Christ** said to her, “Your brother (*Lazarus, John 11:17*) **will rise again**.” Martha answered, “I know he will **rise** at the **last day**.” (*Second Coming*)

**Eccl. 3:17** God **will bring** (*future*) to judgment both the righteous and the wicked, for here will be **a time** for every activity.

**John 5:28** Do not be amazed at this, for a **time is coming** (*future*) when **all** who are **in their graves will hear** (*future*) **his voice** and **come out**, those who have done goodwill rise to **live**, (*they are not living now*) and those who have done evil will rise to be condemned.

**Rev. 20:4** They (*souls*) came to life (*the Saved, first resurrection, Second Coming*) and reigned with Christ a thousand years. The rest of the dead **did not come to life** (*still dead, sleeping*) until the thousand years were ended. (*The Lost, the second resurrection*) This is the first resurrection. **Blessed and holy** are those who have part in the **first resurrection**. (*at the Second Coming*) The second death has no power over them, but they **will be** (*future*) priests of God and of Christ and **will reign** (*future*) with him for a thousand years. (*In heaven till the Third Coming; when He will make earth His home.*) ...<sup>12)</sup> And I saw the dead, great and small, standing before the throne, and books were opened. Another book was opened, which is the **book of life**. The **dead** (*the Lost*) were judged according to what they had done as recorded in the books.

The **time frame** for **judging** the dead, the **Lost**, is at the **Third Coming**, 1,000 years **after** the **Second Coming**. When people die, they are put into a **grave** and they **remain there** in a **dead sleep**; **no thoughts**, Eccl. 9:10, until they are resurrected. The **Dead in Christ** are resurrected at the **Second Coming** and the **Lost** are resurrected at the **Third Coming**.

- Eccl. 9:10** Whatever your hand finds to do, do it with all your might, for **in the grave**, where you are going, there is neither **working** nor **planning** nor **knowledge** nor **wisdom**.
- Heb.9:27** Just as man is destined to **die once**, and after that to face judgment, *(no second chance)* so Christ as **sacrificed once** to take away the sins of many people; and he will appear a second time, not to bear sin, but to bring salvation to those who are waiting for him.  
*(Salvation comes only **once** and that is at the Second Coming; again, no second chance.)*
- Rom. 2:12** **God's Righteous Judgment:** **6000 + years all equal in the Eye of YHVH.**  
**All** who sin apart from the **law** *(Gentiles; all who have not heard of Christ or the Bible)* will also perish apart from the **law**, and all who sin **under the law** *(Jews and Christians)* will be **judged** by the **law**. For it is **not** those who **hear** the **law** who are **righteous** in God's sight, but it is **those who obey** the **law** who will be **declared righteous**. Indeed, when **Gentiles**, who **do not have** the **law**, **do** by nature things required by the **law**, they are a **law** for **themselves**, even though they **do not** have the **law**, since they show that the requirements of the **law** are **written** on their **hearts** their **consciences** also bearing witness, and their thoughts now accusing, now even defending them. **This** will take **place** on the **day** *(future)* when God will judge men's secrets through Christ, as my gospel declares.

This is **sound doctrine** that there will be a **judgment** in the **future**. If the judgment is in the future this means **no one** can go to **heaven** or **hell** until after they are **judged**. Nowhere in the Bible is there a place where people go after they die, like purgatory, before they are judged. The **Saved** will go to **heaven** at the **Second Coming** when they receive immortality and the **Lost** will be **raised, judged** and **condemned** at the **Third Coming**, 1000 years later. (Rev. 20) So the doctrine that all the **dead ~ sleep** until they are **resurrected** has to be correct.

I believe you will have some questions about this topic so **for more details** go to "**The Last 1335 Days**" book on the website.

I've put in appendix C, Death & Soul Bible Study, D, "Answers to Difficult Bible Texts".

Details go to the web: [www.eternal-life-made-easy.com](http://www.eternal-life-made-easy.com)

# Hell is Symbolic

Hell Fire is Satan's Lie

**Hell**, a place where people are being **tortured**, **does not exist today!** This type of hell will never exist. People are **deceived** into thinking that "**Hell**", "**Lake of Fire**" and "**Fiery Lake of Burning Sulphur**" are all the same; a physical place of **torture** that goes on **forever** or for at least a **short time**.

The **true** teaching of the Scriptures is that on **Judgement Day** God will **not torture** or burn **alive** His Lost children because *the wages of sin is DEATH NOT torture*.

**Revelation 20:10 & 15** is where they get this **deceitful** doctrine from.

When reading it you would think the **Lost** are **tortured** and then **burned to death** in a **physical lake of fire**.

Scriptures is its own dictionary, **Hell**, **lake of fire** and **lake of burning sulphur** are **all symbolic** for the **second death**.

**Rom. 6:23** Christ States:

For the wages of sin is **death**, (not torture) which is the **second death**.

**Rev. 20:14** Christ Confirms:

Then **death** and Hades were cast into the **lake of fire**. This is the **second death**.

**Rev. 21:8** Christ Confirms:

(The Lost) their place will be in the **fiery lake** of burning sulphur. This is the **second death**.

The **second death** is to **eternally** cease to exist, eternal separation from God.

Let's read **Rev. 19 & 20** in this **new light**.

## Devil's Eternal Death

**Rev. 20:2** Christ States:

The Devil and **Satan**, and bound him for a **thousand years**. ...

<sup>7)</sup> Now when the thousand years have expired, (1000 years after the Second Coming)

Satan will be released from his prison and will go out to **deceive the nations** ...

They (the Lost) marched across the breadth of the earth and surrounded the camp of God's people, the city

(New Jerusalem) he loves. But **fire** (literal fire, **not** "the Lake of Fire") came down from heaven and

**devoured them**. And the devil, who **deceived** them, was thrown (Time frame is **Judgement Day** for the

**Lost** which is the **Third Coming** ~ 1000 years after the **Second Coming**) into the (Second Death)

**lake of burning sulphur**, where the beast and the false prophet **had been** (past tense, see Rev. 19: 20 below)

thrown (into the **Second Death**.)

## Hell ~ Difficult Texts

**Matt. 25:41** = a parable

“Depart from me, you who are cursed, into the **eternal fire** prepared for the devil and his angels.”

**Matt. 8:12** = a parable

“The subjects of the kingdom will be thrown outside, into the darkness, where there will be **weeping and gnashing of teeth.**”

**Mark 9:47** = a parable

“It is better for you to enter the kingdom of God with one eye than to have two eyes and be thrown into hell, where “**the worms that eat them do not die, and the fire is not quenched.**” (Isa. 66:24)

**Isaiah 66:24** = a parable

“And they will go out and look on the dead bodies of those who rebelled against me; the **worms** that eat them **will not die**, the **fire** that **burns** them **will not be quenched**, and they will be loathsome to all mankind.”

**Rev. 14:11** = a parable

And the **smoke** of their **torment** will rise **for ever** and ever. There will be no rest day or night for those who worship the beast and its image, or for anyone who receives the mark of its name.

**Rev.21:8** = second death

**Lake of Fire** = hell ~ defined

But the cowardly, the unbelieving, the vile, the murderers, the sexually immoral, those who practice magic arts, the idolaters and all liars—they will be consigned to the **lake of burning sulfur. This is the second death.**

**Revelation 20:14** ~ Confirmed ~ **Lake of Fire = hell ~ defined**

Then death and Hades (*hell*) were thrown into the **lake of fire.**

This is the **second death.**

**Luke 12:47 Parable of Torment:**

That servant who knows his master’s will and does not get ready or **does not do** what his master wants will be **beaten with many blows.** <sup>48)</sup> But the one who does not know and does things deserving punishment will be **beaten with few blows.**

**Torment:** The primary definition is to **recall** or relive your past.

At the Third Coming the Lost who have sinned lots will **recall** more sins. (*beaten with many blows*)

Those who have sinned little will **recall** fewer sins. (*beaten with few blows*)

# God's Character Vindicated!!!

## Sequence of Events at the Third Coming:

1. The **Lost** are **resurrected** . ~ **Rev. 20:5**
2. God will **show** the Lost **their sins** and where He tried 490 + (7x70) times the path of Eternal Life but they refused the free gift. ~ **Rev. 20:7**
3. Every knee will **bow**. ~ **Phil. 2:10**
4. The Lost will **get up** but their sinful character does not change. ~ **Rev. 20:8**
5. Satan will **deceive** them into thinking they can force their way into the New Jerusalem. ~ **Rev. 20:8**
6. They will **march** across the earth. ~ **Rev. 20:9**
7. They will walk "**day and night**." ~ **Rev. 20:9**
8. They will be **tormented** "day and night" by recalling and reliving their sins that God showed them. The more they have sinned the more they will suffer **self-inflicted torment**, **not** God inflicted torture. ~ **Rev. 20:9, 10; Luke 12:47, 48**
9. They will **surround** the New Jerusalem. God's **full glory** has **not yet** been shown, because if it was, all the Lost would be killed instantly as was the case at the Second Coming. ~ **Rev. 20:9; 2 Thess. 2:8**
10. They will be **killing** each other. ~ **Rev. 14:20**
11. The **blood** will be up to the **horse bridle**. ~ **Rev. 14:20**
12. Out of mercy, God will put them to death "**the second death**" with the brightness of His Glory, just as He did at the Second Coming, **2Thes. 2:8**, because **God is the same yesterday today and forever**.  
Heb.13:8 To be **consistent** with His **character, Love**, this is the best argument for putting the Lost to **death** in this manner, quick, **instantly**.
13. Then **literal fire** will come down from heaven to **burn up the dead bodies**. This is not symbolic fire of "the lake of fire" which is the "Second Death" ~ **Rev. 20:9; 21:8;**  
~ **Mal. 4:1-3; Jude 1:7**

The **Lost** are **tormented**, in so called **Hell**, **day and night forever** = the **Lost** go through "Hell" by **self-inflicted mentally torment not torture**, day and night as they march across the earth.

**Torment:** the primary definition is to **recall** and re-live a past memory; in this case, their sins. This is **self-inflicted not God inflicted**. The ones who sin more will suffer more, and Satan will suffer the longest because he has more sins than anyone else. ~ **Luke 12:47, 48**.

The **greater majority** of this world live in fear of God because they believe if you sin, He will throw them into everlasting Hell fire. This is exactly what Satan wants you to believe. When in fact God character is like that of a loving grandfather or grandmother in their love for their little grandchildren. They are sad if they are disobedient but they still **love them unconditionally**. This is consistent with God's character as God is Love and the way He puts to **death the Lost (instantaneously)** at the Second Coming. ~ **2Thess.2:8**.

# Name Change

Prophecy ~ God's ~ Name Change

The names "Jesus" and "Lord" are Satan's counterfeit names.

The bottom line ~ first ~ is:

Right now, **truth seekers** are **pronouncing** and **spelling** our **Creator** and **son's** name **differently**.  
**My understanding** is presented below. **The bottom line is:**  
As long as we ~ **stop** ~ **using Satan's counterfeit names, Jesus, and the Lord,**  
we are **Striving** <sup>Luke 13:24</sup> *(we don't have to be perfect) to enter the narrow gate. (Have eternal life)*  
We, the **Saved,** will be getting a **NEW language** at the **Second Coming.**

**Zephaniah 3:9 ~ New Language**

**"For then (Second Coming) I will restore to the peoples a pure language,**  
**that they all may call on the name of YeHoVaH, (y<sup>e</sup>hōvâh) to serve Him with one accord.**

.....

JESUS ~ **was** ~ my Best Friend!!!

The name **Jesus** was my **best friend** for **25 years**.  
When I heard of this study, I sworn I would **never change!**  
Then after studying; I didn't want to make **Satan happy** 😊 and **God sad;** ☹️  
so, I **stopped** using **Satan's counterfeit names, Jesus and the Lord.**

It took some **time to change** but I **hate** making **Satan happy,** and I **love** making **Satan mad.**

**2Tim 2:15 Christ Commands us to:**  
**Study** ~ *(His Scriptures)* ~ **to show yourself approved unto God.**

**1Thes. 5:21 Christ Commands us to:**  
**Prove all things.** = *(Using Christ's method for sound doctrine ~ Luke 24:27)*

**Mark 12:38 God Warns:**  
**Beware of the scribes** *(Translators of Scriptures ~ even E~Sword translators)*

E~Sword **scribes** Translation

The below spells our Heavenly Father's **name YHVH** instead of the **commonly** practiced **YHUH**.  
The reason behind this is another of the Jews **man-made laws**.  
Their powers to be, stated that our Heavenly Father's **true name, YHVH** could **only be spoke** by the  
**High Priest** once a year. All others and times they called him **YHUH**.  
"J" and "W" were **not invented** until approximately 500 years ago; thus, **they are not to be used.**

FATHER's ~ NAME

**Y H V H** = H3068 ~ (Lord)

יהוה

Note:

1 dot over third symbol makes it a "V"

2 dots over third symbol would make it a "U"

y<sup>e</sup>hōVâh ~ YeHoVaH yeh-ho-Vaw'

E-Sword *scribes* ~ From H1961; (the *self Existent* or eternal; *Jehovah*, Jewish national name of God: - Jehovah, the Lord. Compare H3050, H3069. (Total KJV occurrences: 6521)

Satan's E-Sword *scribes* replaced ~ "Y" with "J"

Exo 3:15 ~ **YHVH** ~ Forever

**Eloheem** (God) said moreover unto Moses,

"Thus, shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, **YeHoVaH Eloheem** (God) of your fathers, ...

This is My name forever."

Jer. 23:27 ~ First Prophecy Fulfilled:

Which think to cause my people to **forgotten my name** by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their fathers have **forgotten my name for Baal**" (H1168)

This prophecy has come true.

Our **Heavenly Father** gave his name "**YHVH**" to Moses in ancient Paleo Hebrew, not modern Hebrew = "*Beware of the scribes*"

**YHVH** is mentioned in almost **7000** places in the Scriptures and has been **replaced ~ counterfeited** with the title ... "*the Lord*" which means:

**Baal** ~ (H1168) = "lord" = a **pagan god**.

1) supreme male divinity of the Phoenicians or Canaanites.

The World Bible Encyclopedia explains that: "the words ~ **the Lord** ~ means ~ **Baal**".

Deu 12:28 "Do what is good and right in the sight of **YeHoVaH**.

<sup>32</sup> You shall **not add** to it **nor take away** from it."

(His instructions, *YHVH* = not *YHWH*)

We are to call our Heavenly Father ~ **YeHoVaH** ~ not the Lord; which means Baal.

Would you like to be called ~ Lucifer, Judas, or Jezebel?



## SON's ~ NAME

**John 5:43 Christ Stated:**  
I have come in my **Father's** name.

**YHVH** = **Father**  
**YeHoVaH** = **Father**  
**Shu** = **Saving**  
**YeHoshuVaH** = **Son**

I think (*my sheep logic*) we should **CAPITALIZE** and **BOLD** our Heavenly Father's name, **YHVH**, because each letter has a greater meaning. The short answer is: **God's name is: Love.** 😊

Did God's son come in God's **literal** name **YHVH** or **symbolic** name = God's **character**?  
A deeper study has revealed **both** are **true**. **YHVH** is **Love** = His **character** and **government laws**.

See page 50 above: ~ God is love < same > His Law is.

### What does God command?

**Deut. 12:32 God Commands:**  
You (*sheep*) shall **not add** to it nor (*J*)  
**take away** from it (*Scriptures*) (*H*)

Vowels do **not add** nor **take away** ~  
“W” and “J” were invented approximately 500 years ago;  
thus, they are **not** to be **use** in our **Creator's name**.

**Mat 1:21** ~ KJV  
And she shall bring forth a **son**, and thou shalt call his name **Jesus** ~ (G2424)

**G2424 ~ Jesus** Ἰησοῦς Iēsous *ee-ay-sooce'*

**E-Swords** ~ Of Hebrew origin [H3091]; **Jesus** (that is, **Jehoshua**), the name of our Lord and two (three) other Israelites: - Jesus. (*Total KJV occurrences: 975*)

**E-Sword's translation** of Jesus ~ **Jehoshua** ~ also dropped the “**H**” = **satanic translation**.

“**J**” and “**W**” were not invented until approximately 500 years ago; thus, they are **not** to be **used**.

“**H**” ~ **do not take away** from **YHVH's** name = **do not drop** the letter “**H**”

**True translation** is: **YeHoshuVaH**

**Acts 4:12 Christ States:**  
There is **no other name** (**YeHoVaH = our Creator's name**) **under heaven** given among men by which **we ~ must be saved**. (*Have Eternal Life*)

**Context ~ WE**  
**Christ was speaking** to Jew & Christians states that **Eternal Life** is through **His name only**.  
He came in His **Father's name**.

**YeHoVaH** states in **Romans 2:11-16:**

When **anyone fully surrenders** their **heart** to our **Creator's** guidance ~ they **have eternal life**.

It is **His job** to **guide** and **direct** them. **Sheep** can present **suggestions** only.

**Mark 12:38 ~ God Warns:**

**Beware of the scribes**

The **translators of scriptures**, Satan's agents, changed our Saviour's name to **Jesus**; which in short means "**Hail Sus**." **Sus** is a pagan Greek god.

**Je** (ie) = **Hail**  
**Sus** = a **pagan god**.

I am sure **Satan is happy** when the people say:

**Jesus** = **Hail Sus**

Like ~ **Hail Hitler**

**Now** that you are **not ignorant** any more.

**Acts 17:30 ~ God Declares ~ Repent Now:**

**In the past God overlooked such ignorance, but now he commands all people ~ (all religions) everywhere ~ (every nation) to repent. (After reading this you will not be ignorant.)**

**Do not ~ paganize ~ God's names**

Hallelujah = Praise God = paganized

Hallelu-**YeH** = Praise ~ **YeHoVaH**

In times of **ignorance** our Heavenly Father winks, according to **Acts 17:30** and after you are **not ignorant** but are **striving** to do what is right and fail, He reads your **heart**.

Don't worry if you still say "Jesus;" **God is realistic** not **legalistic**.

So, you can **stop worrying** if you say His name wrong because at the Second Coming we will all have a **pure language**.

Keep in mind that you are making **Satan very happy** and **God sad** when you use the **pagan names** "**Jesus and the lord**".

Will you **strive** to stop using the **pagan names**

"Jesus" and "the Lord"?

(Yes, I will!) 😊

(No, I won't.) ☹️

# Crucifixion Day = Passover

Three Days and Three Nights

## Satan Counterfeits

We know that **Satan counterfeits everything** good that God has. The **Roman Catholic** Church leaders are one of **Satan's main agents**. Examples of these are the Roman Catholic Church's decision to change **Sabbath** to **Sunday** and change the **Annual Holy days** to **Annual holi-days**; Christmas, Easter, etc. You should know that **something is not right** when the Roman Catholics say that **Christ died on Friday** and call that day "**Good Friday**" and also the **Muslims' claim "Friday" as their holy day**. The Roman Catholics also call "Sunday" **Palm Sunday**, believing Christ rose on Sunday. Knowing the history of Satan's agents, let's **prove** them **wrong** on both accounts from the only true source for **all truth – the Scriptures**.

## Historic proof ~ Pope confirms change ~ Date & Day

The Catholic Record, September 1, 1923 *(Google)*

*Sunday is our mark of authority, (Mark of the Beast <sup>Rev. 13</sup>) the (Roman Catholic) church is above the Bible and this transference of Sabbath (to Sunday) observance is proof of that fact.*

**Dan. 7:25** He (Roman Catholic Church) will speak against the Most High and oppress his holy people and try to change (counterfeit) the set times and the laws.

**Dan. 7:25** Think to change times of sacred feasts and holy days and the law. Amp. Bible

If God's Feast Days were first **abolished**, done away with, nailed to the cross; then the Pope would have **nothing** to **think to change times of sacred feasts and holy days and the law**. *Daniel 7:25.*

Even the Catholic Church knew that the **weekly Sabbath** is one of the God's **other festivals**.

False un-sound doctrines the commandments of men.

**Mark 7:7** Christ Declares: *(Direct quotes, you cannot twist.)*

**You** (Pharisees and Teachers of the law <sup>Mark 7:1</sup>) **worship me in vain**; (Not going to heaven)

**You** (Preachers & Teachers) teachings are (false) **doctrines the commandments of men**.

**You** (Preachers & Teachers) have **let go of (some of) the commands of God** and are holding on to **human traditions**. *(Satan's counterfeits <sup>Dan. 7:25</sup>)*

**You** (Preachers & Teachers) have a fine way of **setting aside (some of) the commands of God** in order to observe your own **traditions!** ...

For Moses said: <sup>Mark 7:10/13</sup> (Christ method of sound doctrine: *beginning at Moses* <sup>Luke 24:27</sup>)

**You** (Preachers & Teachers) **nullify** the word of God by your **traditions**.

## Passover ~ God's Calendar Crucifixion ~ Date

Winter ends,	Spring starts
Winter ends,	New Year starts
Winter ends,	March 20 Equinox <sup>1 Chr. 20:1</sup> ( <i>unusually</i> )
New Year,	March 21

## Passover ~ Date ~ April 4

1<sup>st</sup> month 14<sup>th</sup> day; (Lev. 23:4 - Luke 23:44)

March 21 + 14 days = April 4

Christ's ~ True Passover Crucifixion ~ Date ~ April 4

Not Satan's counterfeit Good Friday.

## Passover ~ Crucifixion ~ Day ~ Wednesday

**Dan. 9:27 God Confirms:**

He will make a firm covenant with the many for one week, but in the **middle of the week** (*Wednesday*) he will put a **stop to sacrifice and offerings**. (*blood laws*)

This states that Christ would **die** ~ in the **middle of the week** (*Wednesday*)

Not the **counterfeit**, Friday, as the Roman Catholics call **Good Friday**.

**613 laws** are to be kept **today minus** these **blood laws**. <sup>Dan. 9:27</sup> No other **laws** are **abolished** or *put a stop to*. This proves that the **annual feast days** are still to be **kept Holy today**.

**Mark 8:31 Christ Predicts His Death and Resurrection:**

And He began to teach them that the Son of Man must suffer many things, and be **rejected by** the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and **after three days** <sup>(2250)</sup> *rise again*.

**Matt. 12:40 Christ Explains:**

"For as Jonah was **three days and three nights** in the belly of a huge fish, so the Son of Man will be **three days** <sup>(2250)</sup> and **three nights** <sup>(3571)</sup> in the heart of the earth."

**Days** <sup>(2250)</sup> the **day**, used of the **natural day** ("*Dawn to Dusk*")

**Nights** <sup>(3571)</sup> **night, darkness**

**Matt. 28:1 Christ rose on Sabbath:**

**After the Sabbath,**

*(Sabbath day = 12 hours and Sabbath night = 12 hours = a 24-hour cycle of earth)*

at **dawn** on the **first day** of the week, *(Sunday)* Mary Magdalene and the other Mary went to look at the tomb. ...<sup>5</sup> The angel said to the women, “Do not be afraid, for I know that you are looking for Christ, who was crucified. He is not here; he **has** *(past tense)* **risen**, just as he said.

The Scriptures states that Mary arrived at the tomb at the **first rays of light, before sun rise, at dawn on the first day**, on Sunday, to find that Christ **had already risen**. He rose on **Sabbath**, not on the **counterfeit, Sunday**, as the Roman Catholics call **Palm Sunday**.

For our Saviour to be in the grave **3 days and 3 nights**, as the Bible, in Genesis 1:5 gives the definition of day” **(light hours) = “dawn to dusk”** (and Christ confirmed in John 11:9, day = **12 hours**) and “night” (dark hours); thus, day and night = 24 hours x 3 = **72 hours**; the only conclusion is a **Wednesday** crucifixion on the **9<sup>th</sup> hour** (3pm) and a Sabbath resurrection on the **9<sup>th</sup> hour** (3pm) = **3 days and 3 nights, exactly** as Scriptures states in Matthew 12:40

Let’s further confirm this from another Scriptural witness.

## Passover ~ Friday Crucifixion

Counterfeit Proven

**Matt. 12:40 Christ Explains:**

For as Jonah was **three days and three nights** in the belly of a huge fish, so the Son of Man will be **three days** <sup>(2250)</sup> and **three nights** <sup>(3571)</sup> in the heart of the earth.”

False doctrine state that Christ **died Fri-DAY** on the **9<sup>th</sup> hour** (3pm) and **rose** on **Sun-DAY**.

	<b>3 days</b>		<b>2 nights</b>
Fri	DAY	Friday	NIGHT
Sat	DAY	Sabbath	NIGHT
Sun	DAY	<b>ROSE</b>	?????

Friday night, Sabbath night = **only 2 nights**; thus

**Friday crucifixion is impossible!**

## Will You Stop Keeping **Pagan** Holy Days?

Yes, I will! ☺      No, I won't. ☹

## Crucifixion Day ~ Difficult Text

**Luke 24:1** This one **difficult** text ~ is taken out of **context**.

**Luke 24:1** **YeHoshuVaH Has Risen:**

<sup>1)</sup> On the **first day** of the week, **very early in the morning**, (G901 G3722) (*context = dawn*)

**G901** βάθος bathus *bath-ooos'*

From the base of **G939**; *profound* (as *going down*), literally or figuratively: - deep, **very early**.

**G3722** ὄρθρος orthros *or'-thros*

From the same as **G3735**; **dawn** (as *sun rise, rising of light*); by extension *morn*: - early in the morning.

the **women** took the spices they had prepared and went to the tomb. <sup>2)</sup>They **found the stone rolled away** (*context = before dawn*) from the **tomb**, <sup>3)</sup>but when they entered, (*context = at dawn*) they did **not find** the body of the Christ. (*context = Christ has risen before dawn of the first day*) <sup>4)</sup>While they were wondering about this, suddenly two men in clothes that gleamed like lightning stood beside them. <sup>5)</sup>In their fright the women bowed down with their faces to the ground, but the men said to them, "Why do you look for the living among the dead?" <sup>6)</sup>He is not here; **He has** (*context = past tense*) **risen!** (*context = before dawn of the first day*) Remember how he told you, while he was still with you in Galilee: <sup>7)</sup>"**The Son of Man must be delivered over to the hands of sinners, be crucified** (*context = see Daniel 9:27= Wednesday*) **and on the third day** (G2250) **be raised again.**" (*context = 3 days after crucified = Sabbath*)

**G2250** ἡμέρα hēmera *hay-mer'-ah*

Feminine (with G5610 implied) of a derivative of ἡμαί hēmai (to sit; akin to the base of G1476 meaning *tame*, that is, *gentle*; *day*, that is, (literally) the time space **dawn to dusk**.

**Or** the whole **24 hours** (but several days were usually reckoned by the Jews as inclusive of the parts of both extremes); figuratively a period (always defined more or less clearly by the context): - age, + alway, (mid-) day (by day, [-ly]), + for ever, judgment, (day) time, while, years.

**Luke 24:20** **On the Road to Emmaus ~ Difficult Text:**

The chief priests and our rulers handed him over to be sentenced to death, and they **crucified him**; <sup>21)</sup>but we had hoped that he was the one who was going to redeem Israel. And what is more, it is the **third day** since all this **took place**.

**Context:** It seems that the **person** makes this statement in the **afternoon of the first day of the week**.

He is implying that the **first day** of the week is the **third day** since the arrest, trials, **crucifixion** and death of **YeHoshuVaH**.

Q) Who is made this statement?

A) <sup>24)</sup>Then some of our companions

Q) What does **YeHoshuVaH** (*Christ*) say about the people making this statement?

A) <sup>25)</sup> *He (Christ) said to them, "How foolish (G453 = Unintelligent) you are, and how slow to believe all that the prophets have spoken! (Daniel 9:27)*

These "**foolish**" **unwise men** were **not at the tomb** only Mary and some other women. These **foolish** men **assumed incorrectly** that Christ has **risen that morning**.

<sup>22)</sup> In addition, some of our **women** amazed us. They went to the tomb **early this morning** (*G3721 = dawn*)

<sup>23)</sup> but didn't find his body. They came and told us that they had seen a vision of angels, who said he was alive. <sup>24)</sup> Then some of our **companions** went to the tomb and found it just as the women had said, but they **did not see YeHoshuVaH**."

#### **Daniel 9:27 Wednesday Crucifixion Confirmed**

He will confirm a covenant with many for one 'seven.'<sup>[week]</sup> In the **middle** (= *Wednesday Crucifixion*) of the 'seven'<sup>[week]</sup> he will put an end to **sacrifice and offering**.

#### **Luke 24:26**

Did not the Messiah have to suffer these things and then enter his glory?" <sup>27)</sup> And **beginning with Moses and all the Prophets**, he explained to them what was said in **all the Scriptures** concerning **himself**.

#### **Luke 24:27 Christ's Method ~ for Sound Doctrine**

**Beginning at Moses** (*Always start in Genesis using the Law of First Precedence.*)

and **all the Prophets**, (*The rest of the Bible, Old Testament at that time.*)

**He (Christ)** expounded to them in **all the Scriptures** (*The whole Bible is to be used.*)

the things concerning himself. (*One subject.*)

**Sound doctrine must "begin at Moses"** the first 5 books, *using the Law of First Precedence* and all other **scriptures** that pertain to the **one doctrine**.

**Un-Sound Doctrine** is taken from **one text** or even a **few** texts, that are taken **out of context**.

#### **Matt. 12:40 Christ Confirms:**

"For as **Jonah** was **three days** (*G2250 = Dawn to Dusk*) and **three nights** in the belly of a huge fish, so, the Son of Man will be **three days** and **three nights** in the **heart of the earth**."

Some believe that these words, **three days and three nights**, were **not** in the **original transcript** of Matthew. They fail to "**Prove all things**" <sup>1Thes. 5:21</sup>. Also **Jonah 1:17** confirms the **context** of **three days** and **three nights** and **YeHoVaH** has **allowed** the **Matthew 12:40** to stand.

Some also believe that the words "**heart of the earth**" refers to **Jerusalem** and **not** to an assumed grave or **tomb**. This too, they have **failed to provide Biblical proof** to the contrary. They present the following verse (*John 4:20; Acts 2:5-11, 8:27; Deut. 16:16*) but **these verses** have been **taken out of context** and have **zero** to do with **Christ's death and burial**. The **whole context, doctrine**, is all about Christ's **death and burial**. Burial is always in a **tomb**.

#### **Jonah 1:17**

Now the Lord provided a huge fish to swallow Jonah, and Jonah was in the belly of the fish **three days and three nights**.

**Mark 8:31 Christ Predicts His Death and Resurrection**

He began to teach them that the Son of Man must suffer many things, and be rejected by the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again.

Some believe that these words, “three days” confirm that there were 3 days and only 2 nights, confirming a Friday death and a Sunday resurrection.

But the definition of “day” can also mean a 24-hour time period; this would equal 72 hours.

**Mat 28:1 Christ confirms the Sabbath day Resurrection**

In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre.

**John 19: Jesus Sentenced to Be Crucified**

<sup>14)</sup> It was the day of preparation

(Preparation Day = the day before “a” Weekly or Annual Holy Day) of the Passover; (Annual Sabbath Day) it was about noon.

<sup>31)</sup> Now it was the day of preparation, and the next day was to be a special Sabbath.

(Passover, Annual Holy Sabbath Day)

Because the Jewish leaders did not want the bodies left on the crosses during the Sabbath, they asked Pilate to have the legs broken and the bodies taken down.

## Sound Doctrine Summary

**Luke 24:1-6** Confirms Christ had risen on the Sabbath day not the first day.

**Luke 24:7** Christ would raise 3 days after being crucified.

**Dan. 9:27** Christ would be crucified on Wednesday + 3 Days = Sabbath resurrection.

**Luke 24:21** Difficult Text was made by foolish men.

**Luke 24:27** Christ’s method of Sound Doctrine must be use.

**Matt. 12:40** Context: is Jonah = three days and three nights.

Context: can only refer to Christ’s tomb not Jerusalem.

**Jonah 1:17** Confirms context of three days and three nights.

**Mark 8:31** States only “three days” but to be in context and sound doctrine this verse has to have a definition of “day” equals 24-hour period x 3 = 72 hours.

**Mat 28:1** Confirms the Sabbath resurrection day.

**John 19:14+31** Confirms that Christ was sentence to be crucified on a Tuesday, an Annual Sabbath preparation day, not a Friday, the weekly Sabbath preparation day.



# Dietary Laws

## Prior to Sin

**Gen. 1:29** And Elohim said, “See, I have given you **every herb that yields seed** which is on the face of all the earth, and every tree whose **fruit yields seed**; to you it shall be for food. Also, to **every beast** of the earth, to **every bird** of the air, and to everything that creeps on the earth, in which there is life, I have given every **green herb for food**”; and it was so. Then Elohim saw everything that He had made, and indeed it was very good. So, the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

All living, were **vegetarians** prior to sin.

## After the Flood

**Gen. 7:1** Then **YeHoVaH** said to Noah, “Come into the ark, ... You shall take with you **seven** each of every **clean** animal, a male and his female; **two** each of animals that are **unclean**, a male and his female.”

**Gen. 8:20** Then Noah built an altar to **YeHoVaH**, and took of every clean animal and of every clean bird, and offered burnt offerings on the altar.

God allowed flesh to be eaten **only** after the flood.

## Second Coming

**Isa. 66:16** For by fire and by His sword **YeHoVaH** will judge (*Second Coming*) all flesh; and the slain of **YeHoVaH** shall be many. Those who sanctify themselves and purify themselves, to go to the gardens after an idol in the midst, eating **pig's** flesh and the **abomination** and the mouse, shall be **consumed** together, says **YeHoVaH**.

**Dietary laws are still in effect today!**

(See all of Lev. chapter 11)

## New Earth

**Isa. 11:6** The **wolf** also shall dwell with the **lamb**, the **leopard** shall lie down with the young **goat**, the **calf** and the young **lion** and the fatling together; and a **little child shall lead them**. The **cow** and the **bear** shall graze; their young ones shall lie down together; and the **lion** shall **eat straw** like the **ox**.

All living will be, once again, **vegetarians** on the New Earth.

# Speaking in Tongues ~ History

By Ela

(For this study most believe that "Speaking in Tongues" means: speaking in an unknown language of earth. True? or False?)

## This We Know

6000 years	all denominations	are <b>guilty</b> of sin.	(Rom. 3:23; James 2:10)
6000 years	all denominations	have been <b>deceived</b> by Satan.	(Rev. 12:9)
6000 years	all denominations	have been <b>controlled</b> by Satan.	(1John 5:19)
6000 years	all teachers	were <b>Satan's Preacher's</b> .	(Mark 7:7)
6000 years	Not their fault,	<b>Not your fault,</b> Not anyone's fault!	(Acts 17:30)

Satan is the **father of lies**. He "**thinks to change times and laws**" Dan. 7:25 **counterfeit** everything.  
Also keep the following in mind as you study this doctrine.

Did <b>Christ</b> ever	"Speak in <b>unknown</b> Tongues."
Did <b>Christ</b> ever command others to	"Speak in <b>unknown</b> Tongues."
Did <b>Christ</b> disciples ever	"Speak in <b>unknown</b> Tongues."

## Matt 28:20 Christ Commanded:

**Teaching** them to observe **all** things that I have **commanded** you.

If Christ **never** spoke or commanded anyone to "Speak in **unknown** Tongues" then the logical conclusion is that **Satan** has formed an **un-sound doctrine** of "Speak in **unknown** Tongues."

## History

When was "**Speaking in Tongues**" first mentioned in the Scriptures?

**1 Cor 14:2** Paul wrote as **God allowed** and only the **wise will understand**.  
For he that speaketh in an **unknown tongue** speaketh not unto men, but unto God. KJV

**1 Cor 14:** 2, 4, 13, 14, 19, & 27. **Unknown** is an **inserted** word 6 times within 25 verses!

**Mark 12:38** Christ Warns Us:  
He said to them in His teaching, "**Beware of the scribes**" (Translators of Scriptures)

## From E-Sword

**1Cor 14:2** For he that speaketh in an **unknown tongue** **G1100** speaketh not unto men, but unto God.  
**1Cor 14:9** **Unless** you **speak intelligible words** with your tongue how will anyone **understand** what you are saying?

**G1100** γλῶσσα glōssa gloce'-sah  
Of uncertain affinity; the *tongue*; by implication **a language** (specifically one naturally unacquired): - tongue.

Satan's agents, the scribes, have perverted the Scriptures with this **un-sound doctrine**.

**Why?** Because there is no such thing as an **unknown** language on this earth!

## Who is Paul?

To have **sound doctrine**; to be wise, you must know who Paul was to understand the writings God allowed Paul to write, which **Satan** has **twisted** into **counterfeit** doctrine.

Paul was hand chosen by Christ <sup>Gal 1:15-16</sup>, and was a witness to the risen Christ. <sup>Gal 1:12, 17</sup>  
Paul as a Pharisee would have **memorized** a minimum of the **first five books** of the Old Testament, the Torah.

### Acts 22:3 Pharisee Saul Converted to Apostle Paul

“I am indeed **a Jew**, born in Tarsus of Cilicia, but brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel, <sup>Acts 5:34</sup>  
taught according to the **strictness of our fathers’ law**, and was **zealous** toward God as you all are today.

## Sound Doctrine

### Isa. 8:20 God’s Method for Sound Doctrine:

To the **law** <sup>8451</sup>(Strong’s <sup>8451</sup>, **Torah**, the first five books of the Bible, using the **Law of First Precedence**.)  
and to the **testimony** <sup>8584</sup>(The rest of the Scriptures that testify to the Torah) if they speak **not** according to  
this word, it is because there **is no light** (no truth) **in them**.

The absence of light = **darkness** = **Satanic** ~ **man-made** ~ **sheep logic** ~ **doctrine**.

**Sound Doctrine** must use **light**, “**Beginning with Moses**” the first 5 books, **Torah**.

## In Times of Ignorance God Winks!

### Acts 17:30 God Declares ~ Repent Now:

In the **past God overlooked** such **ignorance**, but now he commands all people ~ (all religions)  
everywhere ~ (every nation) **to repent**. (After reading this you will **not** be ignorant.)

Rev 18:4 God Declares ~ “**Come out of her, my people!** (Now!)”

God states: No Denomination is His Church.

### John 10:16 Christ Declares:

And other **sheep** I have which are **not of this fold**; (all denominations, & all religions)  
and they **will** hear **My voice**; (**His Scriptures**) and **there will be** (future, now is the future)  
**One flock** (**obedient sheep**) and **one Shepherd**.” (Berean Commandment Keepers)

### Rev. 7:9 God Declares:

After this I looked, and there before me was **a great multitude** that no one could count, **from every nation, tribe, people and language**, (not from any one denomination) standing before the throne and before the Lamb. They were wearing **white robes**. (Eternal Life)

### John 15:14 Christ Explains ~ Friends:

“You are **My friends** **if** (Conditional) you **do** whatever I **command** you.”

Will you follow **all** of God’s commandments and **zero** of Satan’s?

Yes, I will! ☺

No, I won’t. ☹

# Secret Rapture Refuted

There is ~ nothing secret ~ about the Second Coming.

**Isa. 46:10** God Tells ~ all ~ in Scripture:

**I make known ~ the end ~ from the beginning;**

from ancient times things that are not yet done.”

(Also: Isa. 40:21; 41:22-26; 46:9-10; 48:3-16)

**John 14:29** Christ Confirms:

**I have told you now** before it happens, so that when it does happen you will **believe**. *now*

**John 15:14** Christ defines ~ Servant & Friend: *Which do you want to be?*

You are My **friends** ~ **if** ~ (conditional) you **do** (obey) whatever I **command** you.

No longer do I call you servants, for a **servant** does **not know** what his master is doing; but

I have called you **friends**, for **all things** that I heard from My Father I have **made known** to you.”

**Dan. 12:10** God States:

**The wicked** (servants)

**shall not understand**, but

**The wise** (students of Scriptures)

**shall understand.”**

**Pro. 1:5** God States:

**A wise man** will hear and **increase learning**.

(*Learn new light, new truth*)

And a man of understanding will attain **wise counsel**.

(*Berean Commandment Keepers*)

It's probably the **noisiest event** in the **Bible**.

**1 Thes. 4:16** God confirms:

For God himself shall descend from heaven **with a shout**, with the voice of the archangel, and **with the trump** of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first:

**Matt. 24:30** Christ Explains ~ All see Second Coming:

And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall

**all** the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall

**see the Son of man coming** in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

For **Details** on the **Second Coming** “**Rapture**” read the **book**

“**The Last 1335 Days**” ~ page 50 ~ on the web site:

[www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com](http://www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com)

### 3) *Sabbath Keepers* Obey 14 of Satan's Laws

You are lost unless you are **not** following any of Satan's **counterfeits**.

What counterfeits of Satan are you following?

#### Satan Changes all Holy Times and Laws

**Daniel 7:25 Satan's counterfeits:**

He hopeth to change **seasons** and **law**. (YLT)  
He shall intend to change **times** and **law**. (NKJV)  
He plans to change the **appointed times** and **laws**. (GW)  
He can change **times** for the **feasts** and **laws**. (WYC)

Eternal Life ~ doctrines

Sabbath Keepers are not keeping:

SC = Satan's Counterfeits  
GT = God's Truth

(1)

SC ~ 10 Commandments + Dietary only

GT ~ 613 Commandments (minus **Blood Laws**)

(2)

SC ~ Sabbath starts Friday sunset

GT ~ Sabbath starts at dawn

(3)

SC ~ Sabbath ends at sunset

GT ~ Sabbath ends at dusk

(4)

SC ~ Sabbath day 24 hours ~ Sunset - Sunset

GT ~ Sabbath day 12 hours ~ Dawn - Dusk

(5)

SC ~ Father's Name ~ the Lord

GT ~ Father's Name ~ **YeHoVaH**

(6)

SC ~ Son's Name ~ Jesus

GT ~ Son's Name ~ **YeHoshuVaH**

(7)

SC ~ You are saved by denomination

GT ~ 6000 years all religions equal until now

(8)

SC ~ Christ's birthday = December 25

GT ~ Christ's birthday = October 1

(9)

SC ~ Friday           Crucifixion

GT ~ Wednesday    Crucifixion

(10)

SC ~ New Year starts January or spring new moon

GT ~ New Year starts the day after winter ends

(11)

SC ~ Annual           Holi-days

GT ~ Annual           Holy Days

## *God's Character Vindicated*

(12)

SC ~ Hell is literal fire

SC ~ God tortures people in fire

SC ~ Second Death is slow

GT ~ Hell is symbolic

GT ~ Torment is self-inflicted

GT ~ Second Death is instantaneous

(13)

SC ~ Old and New Testament

GT ~ Torah and Prophets / Testimonies

(14) *(SDA's only)*

SC ~ E. G. White & SOP

GT ~ Elijah & Bible Only

Which **law** are you **guilty** of breaking?

**Lev. 5:17      Direct Quote from God:**

**"If a person sins, (*breaks His law*) and commits **any of these** things which are forbidden to be done by the **Commandments of God, though he does not know it**, yet he is **guilty** and shall bear his iniquity."**

*(Lose Eternal Life)*

# God's Time Counterfeited

God's Holy Days and Calendar

YeHoVaH's World-Wide Calendar

## Mother Nature vs Satan's Counterfeits ~ Roman or Hebrew ~ Calendar

Biblical and Historic Proof ~ The short version is:

Satan hates the Creator's Mother Nature & laws.  
Satan *thinks* and *tries* to change (*counterfeit*) Mother Nature's *seasons, times and laws*.  
Mother Nature tells *time* of Holy seasons, days & weeks.

**Dan. 7:25** God's warning ~ Satan's and his agents:

He will **try to change** (*counterfeit*) **the set times and the laws** (*KJV*)  
He will **intend to change** (*counterfeit*) **religious festivals and laws**. (*H. CSB*)  
He will **try to change** (*counterfeit*) **the seasons and the laws**. (*Darby*)

## Mother Nature ~ Light ~ Starts Time

**Gen. 1:14** God Declares:

Let there be **lights** in the firmament of the heavens to **divide the day** (12 hours) from the **night** (12 hours); and let them be for signs and **seasons**, <sup>(H4150)</sup> (four) and for **days** (24 hours cycle) and **years**. (*circuit*)

**1 Chr. 20:1** God's Year:

And it came to be at **the turn of the year** <sup>(H8141)</sup> [*Tequfah / Equinox*]

## Light Starts ~ Season Time

Nature has **four seasons** when **light** is **divided** by **equinox**.

**Winter ends** at **Spring equinox**, *March 20, usually*.  
**New Year starts** the **day after**, *March 21, usually*.

**Season** <sup>(H4150)</sup>

From **H3259**; properly an appointment, a **fixed time** or **season**; specifically, a **festival**; **conventionally a year**;

**Exo. 34:22**

**You** (*sheep*) **shall observe the Feast of Weeks**, of the firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the **Feast of Ingathering at the year's end**" <sup>(H8141)</sup>

**Year's end** <sup>(H8141)</sup> The first form being in plural only, the second form being feminine; from H8138; a **year** (as a **revolution** of time)

**Psa. 19:6**

Its rising is from one end of heaven, and its **circuit**. (H8622)

**Circuit** (H8622) From H5362; a **revolution**, that is, (of the sun) *course*, (of time) *lapse*: - **circuit, come about, end.**

## Light Starts ~ Day Time

**John 11:9 Christ Declares ~ Hours:**

**“Are there not 12 hours in a day?”**

Now you know **how** there came to be a **24-hours cycle**.

**12 hours in a day + 12 hours in a night = a 24-hour cycle.**

**Sun Dial = 12 hours of light anywhere on earth.**

**Light starts =**

**Before sunrise = dawn**

**After sunsets = dusk**

**Sun rise and sun set have zero to do with God’s time.**

## Light Starts ~ Weekly Time

**Lev. 23:3 God Declares ~ Weekly ~ Holy Feast days:**

**The seventh day is the Sabbath, a Holy convocation. (time)**

**Mother Nature’s Beavers and Bees do not on the weekly Sabbath, see below:**

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=49T5unQEIbY&t=4s>

## Counterfeit Holy Days Prior to the Cross

**John 7:2 Christ Confirms:**

**Jews counterfeit the start of the New Year; thus, the dates of the annual festivals.**

**When the Jewish (not God’s) festival of Tabernacles was near...<sup>8)</sup>**

**I (Christ) am not going up to this festival (Jew’s counterfeit)**

**Because My time has not yet fully come.”**

**Satan had already counterfeited God’s times, festivals & laws prior to the cross.**

**They adopted the pagan moon calendar after they came out of Egypt, instead of God’s equinox calendar.**



## History Also Confirms

### Catholic Catechism – Bishop Enright 1905

“The Catholic Church **abolished** not only the (*weekly*) **Sabbath** but **all** the **other** (*annual*) **Jewish festivals**. The **new law** (*Pope’s Law’s*) has its own spirit and **its own feasts**, (*Christmas, Easter, Good Friday, Palm Sunday, Lent ~ are all pagan.*) which have **taken the place** (*counterfeited God’s feasts*) taken the place of those **appointed** (*by God*) in the **Law of Moses** (*Torah*). If we would know the days to be observed, we must **go to the Catholic Church, not to the Mosaic Law.**” (*First 5 books of the Bible.*)

(*All weekly and annual festivals, Lev. 23, are God’s Holy Feast days, they are not Jewish festivals.*)

### Jesuit Oath of Roman Catholicism

“My son, heretofore you have been taught to act the **dissembler**: among Roman Catholics to be a Roman Catholic and to be a **spy** even among your own brethren; ... to be all things to all men, for the Pope’s sake, whose servants we are unto death. ... to **preach** from their **pulpits**, (all denominations) and to denounce with all the vehemence in your nature our Holy Religion and the Pope; and even to descend so low as to become a **Jew** among **Jews**, that you might be enabled to gather together all information for the benefit of your Order as a faithful **soldier** of the **Pope**.”

#### Mat. 27:22 Jew’s Zero Authority

Pilate said, “What then shall I do with **YeHoshuVaH** who is called **Christ**?”

**They** (*Jews*) **all said** to him,

“**Let him be crucified!**” ...<sup>25</sup>)

**All the** (*Jewish*) **people** answered and said,

“**Let his blood be on us and on our children.**”

The **Jewish leadership** were **agents** of **Satan** prior to and at the cross.

The Jewish leadership of today still has **not recognized Christ** as the Messiah. They have **zero Biblical authority** over **any** topic.

## Calendar ~ God’s vs Satan’s Moon

### God’s New Year Starts When?

Lunar	vs	Solar
Darkness	vs	Light

The Jew’s and other annual feast keepers start the first day of the New Year **near** the **spring equinox** and on the day after the **crepuscular** of the new **moon** is sighted or the earliest too it.

Did you know that the **Muslims** use the “**crescent moon**” as their **holy symbol**?  
It is **very important** to know **Satan counterfeits** so you will know **God’s truth** then:

**John 8:32 Christ States:**

**Then you will know the truth, and the truth will set you free.**

Everyone knows that the Roman calendar is not God’s calendar but Satan has **counterfeited** even the Jew’s Calendar. See **John 7:2** above; the **Jew’s counterfeited** the start of the **New Year**.

The **Jew’s** and other annual feast keepers **start** the **first day** of the **New Year** and the **first month** on the **day near the spring equinox** after the **crescent** of the **new moon** is sighted or the earliest too it. God’s months are 30 days each, except for the last month which is longer. Thus, the Jew’s and others **start** their **New Year** with a **crescent moon** but every month after does **not** start with a **crescent moon**; this is wrong.

Did you know that the **Muslims** use the “**crescent moon**” as their **holy symbol**?

## Crescent Moon in the Scriptures

Is there Scriptural proof that the first day of the New Year starts the day after the **crescent moon**?  
No! There is none!

**Crescent** appears only **5 times** in the Scriptures and all refer to “**the crescent ornaments**” of the **heathens**; which has **nothing** to do with the **moon**. The following is one scripture:

**Jdg. 8:21** So Zebah and Zalmunna said, “Rise yourself, and kill us; for as a man is, so is his strength.” So, Gideon arose and killed Zebah and Zalmunna, and took the **crescent ornaments** that were on their **camels’ necks**.

## New Moon ~ Corrupted

**Isa. 66:23 Beware of scribes:**

It shall be that from **New moon** <sup>(H2320)</sup> [**chodesh**] to **New Moon** [?]  
and from Sabbath to Sabbath, all flesh shall come to worship before Me, declares **YeHoVaH**.

**New Moon** <sup>(H2320)</sup> [**chodesh**] (from E-Sword = beware of Scribes)

From **H2318**; the (**new**) **moon**; by implication **a month**: - month (-ly), new moon.  
What if we inserted the correct **Hebrew definition “chodesh”** in this verse:

**Isa. 66:23**

And it shall be that from **the refreshing** [ **חודש** (**chodesh**) ] (**new month**) to **the refreshing** [ **חודש** (**chodesh**) ] (**new month**) = (**from month to month**) and from Sabbath to Sabbath, all flesh shall come to worship before Me,” declares **YeHoVaH**.

Where did “**new moon**” originate from? It seems very odd that there is no mention of the word **moon** in this verse, and yet “**new moons**” has been **inserted** into our translations!

**Mark 12:38 Christ said: “Beware of the scribes.”** (*Translators of Scriptures*)

There is **no trace of the word moon** in this verse, but **mistranslated** with **new moon**.

## Moon Watch

**Gazing** at the **sun or the moon** for the purpose of setting timeframes of any **worship statutes** is **strictly forbidden** by Moses in two very clear commands found in Deut. 4:19 and Deut. 17:2-7 – and for disobedience the penalty was death by stoning.

The **moon** is not given for **worship** commands, but for **ordinances** to **bless** the **earth** and mankind with bountiful blessings of harvests (Deut. 33:14). Do note in **Jer. 31:35**, the “light” of the sun rules the day; the “constant light” of the stars rule the night and the moon is given for ordinances. As an example of “one” of these ordinances, the tides of the sea is mentioned. The moon is never the “ruler” of the night, being found in the day sky more than half of every month. The moon is simply incapable of fulfilling **YeHoVaH**’s command to “**divide** the **day** from the **night**” (*Gen. 1:14*), as revealed by the prevalent lunar presence during the light of the Day Season upon which no such division occurs.

Therefore, **the moon has no divine authority to commence the festal months**, or the weekly/annual Shabbats as was practiced by many pagans over 1000s of years.)

## Conclusion

After this **short study** you should come to the **conclusion** that **God’s** annual feast day **calendar** uses:

- a) the **Sun's circuit**;
- b) through the **Mazzaroth** [*12 constellations*] and
- c) the **moon** has **no part** in how this circuit is determined

Rather than **Satan’s counterfeit lunar system**.

The **first day** of God’s **New Year** is the **first day** of **spring**.

**Not** at the day after the first **new moon crescent** of the **counterfeit** satanic **lunar** system.

Will you keep God’s **solar** calendar?

(Yes, I will!) ☺

(No, I won’t.) ☹

The long version is: God’s **Biblical** ~ Sound Doctrine

<https://www.studythecalendar.com/resources>

50 hours ~ of explanations from Scriptures ~ refuting ~ all counterfeit Calendars.

# Second Coming = Christ's Birth Day

## October 1

### Christ tells us in the Bible His Exact Birth Date

- |   |                            |
|---|----------------------------|
| 1) God tells us when John the Baptist was <b>conceived</b> .  | <b>Luke 1:5; 24</b>        |
| 2) God tells us that <b>Christ</b> was born <b>6 months after</b> John the Baptist.   | <b>Luke 1:36</b>           |
| 3) God tells us that <b>Christ</b> would be called " <b>Emmanuel</b> " = " <b>God with us</b> "                                 | <b>Isa 7:14; John 1:14</b> |
| 4) God tells us that His 6 <sup>th</sup> <b>annual</b> Holy Feast Day<br><b>Tabernacle</b> means " <b>God dwells with us</b> ". | <b>Lev. 23:33</b>          |
| 5) God tells us that the Feast of Tabernacles is <b>October 1</b> .   |                            |
| 6) God tells us that the <b>wise will understand</b> .  | <b>Dan. 12:10</b>          |

#### Luke 1:5 God said:

A priest named **Zacharias**, of the **course of Abia**, ...

<sup>24)</sup> And after those days his (*John the Baptist*) wife **Elisabeth conceived**.

#### Luke 1:36 God Proclaimed:

And, behold, the cousin **Elisabeth**, (*Mary, mother of Christ*) she has also **conceived** a son:  
and this is the **sixth** month.

#### Isa 7:14 God Announced:

Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son,  
and shall call his name **Emmanuel**. (*means God with us*)

#### John 1:14 God Proclaimed:

And the Word was made flesh, and **dwells with us**.

#### Lev. 23:33 God said to Moses:

Say to the Israelites: 'On the **fifteenth day** of the **seventh month**

God's Feast of **Tabernacles** (*means God dwells with us*) begins. (*October 1, Roman calendar*)

God's **New Year** starts the day after **winter ends**, spring equinox, March 20.

March 21 + 7 months 15<sup>th</sup> day = 7x30+15 = **October 1**.

#### Dan. 12:10 End Times Understanding:

The wicked shall **not** understand, but the **wise shall understand**.

#### Jer. 10:1 God Proclaims:

**"Do not learn the ways of the nations.** <sup>3)</sup> For the **practices** (*traditions*) **of the peoples are worthless;**  
they **cut a tree** out of the forest, they adorn it with silver and gold;

For details go to my book "**The Last 1335 Days**" On What Day Was Christ Born? page 94 on the Web Site.

[www.eternal-life-made-easy.com](http://www.eternal-life-made-easy.com)

# Are Annual Holy Days Jewish?

**Lev. 23:1** God Declares ~ All Holy days are feast days forever:

And God spoke unto; Moses, saying, “Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, concerning the feasts of God, (not the Jew’s) which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, even these are my feasts.

**Lev. 23:3** Weekly Holy Feast days

Six days shall work be done: but the seventh day is the Sabbath of rest, a holy convocation; (weekly Holy days) you shall do no work therein: it is the Sabbath of God in all your dwellings.

The seventh day Sabbath is the first of the holy feast days; and all are holy convocation.

If you do away with all the feast days you must do away with the seventh day Sabbath as well because it is declared a feast of God and the first one at that. We know that has not happened because the weekly Sabbath is part of the 10 Commandments; written in stone by the finger of God and prophesied for the future on the New Earth in the New Jerusalem; Isa. 66:23.

**Lev. 23:4** Annual Holy Feast Days: The Passover and Unleavened Bread

These are the feast of God, (God’s not the Jew’s), even holy convocation, which you shall proclaim (God’s Command) in their seasons. In the fourteenth day of the first month at evening is God’s Passover. (God’s; not the Jew’s Passover) And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the Feast of Unleavened Bread unto God: seven days ye must eat unleavened bread. In the first day ye shall have a holy convocation: ye shall do no work therein.

**Lev. 23:9** The Rest of the Annual Feast Days

<sup>9)</sup> Firstfruits <sup>15)</sup> Pentecost <sup>23)</sup> Feast of Trumpets <sup>26)</sup> Day of Atonement <sup>33)</sup> Feast of Tabernacles.

**Lev. 23:14 +21 + 31 + 41** it shall be a statute forever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

**Psalm 89:34** I will not violate my covenant or alter what my lips have uttered.

**Matt. 12:8** For the Son of Man (Christ) is God of the Sabbath. (Weekly and 7 annual feast days.)

**Matt. 5:17** Christ stated: Don’t misunderstand why I have come. I did not come to abolish the Law of Moses (Law- #3551= Nomos, or the Pentateuch, first 5 books of the Bible: Not just the 10C’s)

**Mal.3:6** For I am God, I change not.

**Heb.13:8** Christ is the same yesterday and today and forever.

**Dan. 9:27** In the middle of the week he (Christ) will put an end to (fulfill) sacrifices and offerings.

Only the ceremonial blood sacrifices and offerings; that started with Adam and Eve, 2000 years before there was a Jew, have been fulfilled by the blood of Christ. The seven perfect Annual Holy days have not been fulfilled (yet) nor nailed to the cross.

Catholic Catechism – Bishop Enright 1905

“The Catholic Church abolished not only the (weekly) Sabbath but all the other (annual) Jewish festivals.

The new law (Pope’s Law’s) has its own spirit and its own feasts,

(Christmas, Easter, Good Friday, Palm Sunday, Lent ~ are all pagan.)

which have taken the place (counterfeited God’s feasts) taken the place of those appointed (by God) in the Law of Moses (Torah). If we would know the days to be observed, we must go to the Catholic Church, not to the Mosaic Law.” (First 5 books of the Bible.)

(All weekly and annual festivals, Lev. 23, are God’s Holy Feast days, they are not Jewish festivals.)

## Feast Days: Past, Present & Future

All Feasts are both Commemorative and Prophetic

Commemorative = **Wedding Rehearsal** on Earth

Prophetic = the **Wedding in Heaven**

God's master plan for the **spiritual harvest** of the human race, His Bride, and His **plan of salvation** is given in His **seven annual Feast Days** of Lev. 23. These seven annual holy days are a **wedding rehearsal** here on earth for the grand wedding that will take place in heaven when **Christ**, the **groom**, will take for **His bride**, the **saved of earth**, as His bride. His plan starts with the spring planting and ends with the fall harvest. Each feast has a specific purpose. Blessings attended these wonderful celebrations. They are listed below with brief **reasons for celebration**.

<b>Passover</b>	Past	Christ died on the Passover day for our sins.
Celebrate	Present	Our own Baptism when we confess that we are sinners and died to sin.
Look to	2 <sup>nd</sup> Coming	Sealing of the righteous just prior to the Second Coming.
	Heaven	Celebrate Passover in Heaven when we will be totally sin free!!!
	Date	<b>1<sup>st</sup> month 14<sup>th</sup> day; not a holy day ~ April 4</b>
<b>Unleavened Bread</b>	Past	To eat bread without yeast. Yeast represent sin that spreads in us.
Celebrate	Present	Focus on Christ ability to deliver us from sin, our Saviour.
Look to	2 <sup>nd</sup> Coming	Unknowing living a sinless life just prior to the Second Coming.
	Heaven	When we will be totally (unleavened) sin free!!!
	Date	<b>1<sup>st</sup> month 15<sup>th</sup> day; 1<sup>st</sup> holy day and 21<sup>st</sup> day; 2<sup>nd</sup> holy day ~ April 10</b>
<b>Pentecost</b>	Past	The start of the Christian Church; the Early Rain. ( <i>After Christ's Death</i> )
Celebrate	Present	Focus on our spiritual transformation thru the Holy Spirit.
Look to	2 <sup>nd</sup> Coming	Proclaim the ingathering message of " <i>Come out of her my people</i> " Rev. 18:4.
	Heaven	The bride party gathers in heaven.
	Date	<b>50 days after First Fruits Day; 3<sup>rd</sup> holy day ~ May 24</b>
<b>Trumpets</b>	Past	Prepare for literal Judgement Day for Israel.
Celebrate	Present	3 <sup>rd</sup> Angel's Message that Judgement is coming.
Look to	2 <sup>nd</sup> Coming	Prepare for the final Judgement Day.
	Heaven	Calling all other nations to the wedding.
	Date	<b>7<sup>th</sup> month 1<sup>st</sup> day; 4<sup>th</sup> holy day ~ September 17</b>
<b>Day of Atonement</b>	Past	Literal Judgement Day, for Israel, prior to the cross.
Celebrate	Present	Daily sanctification and look forward to the end of God's trial.
Look to	2 <sup>nd</sup> Coming	Seventh Trumpet is the Close of Probation, the end of God's trial.
	Heaven	Rev. 11:15 second party in heaven with the Most Holy place open.
	Date	<b>7<sup>th</sup> month 10<sup>th</sup> day; 5<sup>th</sup> holy day ~ September 26</b>
<b>Tabernacles</b>	Past	Christ' birth day, He is our Tabernacle (covering)
Celebrate	Present	Christ' birth day, looking forward to the final ingathering.
Look to	2 <sup>nd</sup> Coming	S. C., Final Ingathering, First Resurrection of the righteous dead.
	Heaven	All nations gather to prepare for the wedding supper.
	Date	<b>7<sup>th</sup> month 15<sup>th</sup> day; 6<sup>th</sup> holy day ~ October 1</b>

<b>Last Great Day</b>	Past	8 <sup>th</sup> Day, Christ' Circumcision. (8 = Infinity = New Eternal Life)
Celebrate	Present	Look forward to the Second Coming and going to Heaven.
Look to	2 <sup>nd</sup> Coming	The Day the redeemed enter Heaven!
	Heaven	The wedding supper of the Bride and Groom,
	Date	<b>7<sup>th</sup> month 22<sup>nd</sup> day; 7<sup>th</sup> holy day~ October 8</b>

7 perfect annual holy days.

By keeping His Holy Feast Days, we **focus** on what is important for us **today** and for our **future** and the work that must be done now. His Feast Days have been **counterfeited** by man-made, traditions of Christmas, Easter, Valentines, Thanksgiving and Halloween, etc.

Based on Biblical research Christ was born, First Coming, on the **15<sup>th</sup> day** of the **7<sup>th</sup> month** of Tishri, on the **first day** of the **Feast of Tabernacles** which is **October 1** on our present Roman calendar. It is also interesting to note that Tabernacles was a feast of gathering in the Harvest (*Exodus 23:16 and 34:22*). If Christ' first coming was indeed on the 15<sup>th</sup> of Tishri, the first day of Tabernacles, then it is certain to presume that the harvest of this earth, the ingathering at the Second Coming of Christ, will also occur on **precisely the same date**. The **unknown factor** would be the **year** that this would happen. All future events will follow the exact hermeneutic pattern of the whole Bible.

**Hos 4:6 God Explains ~ Eternal Life:**

My people are **destroyed** (*lose Eternal Life*) for **lack of knowledge**. ..

Because you have **forgotten the law** of your God,

**Prov. 28:9 God Explains ~ Prayer:**

One who turns away his ear from hearing **the Law** even his (*your*) **prayer is an abomination**.

**Lev. 18:30 God Commands:**

Therefore, you shall **keep My ordinance**, so that you do not commit any of these **abominable customs**... (*Satan's counterfeits*)

**Deut 12:28 God Commands:**

Do what is good and **right in the sight of God**.

<sup>32</sup> You shall **not add to it nor take away from it.**"

**1John 5:3 Christ Explains ~ Love:**

For **this is the love of God**, that we **keep His commandments**.

And **His commandments are not burdensome**.

**God states: It is Easy to have Eternal Life.**

**Luke 13:24 Christ Commanded:**

**Strive to enter through the narrow gate**, (*Eternal Life*) for many, will seek to enter and will not be able.

Will you love and trust Christ and His Scriptures only?

Yes ... I will! ☺

No ... I won't. ☹

# Keeping the “Day” Holy not the “Night”

## Introduction to the 4<sup>th</sup> Angels Message

To understand the **4<sup>th</sup> angel’s message**, you must first understand the first **3 angel’s messages**. The 4<sup>th</sup> angel message will **unite** with the other 3 angel’s messages to give the final call for the whole world to **come out** of false, **man-made** satanic **doctrine** teaching denominations, Rev. 18:4. We find these 4 **end time** angels’ messages in the following Scriptures:

**Rev. 14:6    The Proclamations of Three Angels**                      Then I saw **another angel (1<sup>st</sup>)** flying in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to **preach to those who dwell on the earth—to every nation, tribe, tongue, and people**—saying with a loud voice, “Fear God and give glory to Him, for the hour of His judgment has come; and worship Him who made heaven and earth, the sea and springs of water.” And **another angel (2<sup>nd</sup>)** followed, saying, “Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she has made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.” Then **a third angel (3<sup>rd</sup>)** followed them, saying with a loud voice, “If anyone worships the beast and his image, and receives *his* mark on his forehead or on his hand, he himself shall also drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out full strength into the cup of His indignation. . . . <sup>12</sup> Here is the patience of the saints; here are those who **keep the commandments of God** and the faith of Christ.

**Rev. 18:1    The Fall of Babylon the Great**                      After these things I saw **another angel (4<sup>th</sup>)** coming down from heaven, having **great authority**, (*the first 3 angels did not have great authority*) and the earth was illuminated with his glory. And he cried mightily with a loud voice, saying, “**Babylon** the great is fallen, **is fallen**, . . . <sup>4</sup> And I heard another voice from heaven saying, “**Come out of her**, my people, lest you share in her sins, and lest you receive of **her plagues**.” (*4<sup>th</sup> angel’s time frame is just prior to the Second Coming.*)

For centuries Christ has been calling His people out of the Devil’s control.

Very briefly the 4 end time angel’s messages:

- |                       |                          |  |
|-----------------------|--------------------------|--|
| 1 <sup>st</sup> Angel | 17 <sup>th</sup> Century | A call for people to <b>come out</b> of Catholicism to <b>Protestantism</b> .  |
| 2 <sup>nd</sup> Angel | 18 <sup>th</sup> Century | A call for people to <b>come out</b> of Sunday worship to <b>Sabbath</b> .     |
| 3 <sup>rd</sup> Angel | 19 <sup>th</sup> Century | A call to <b>stop worshipping</b> the false <b>annual holy days</b> .          |
| 4 <sup>th</sup> Angel | 20 <sup>th</sup> Century | A call to <b>stop worshipping</b> sunset to sunset verse <b>dawn to dusk</b> . |



## Satan's Counterfeit ~ "Sunset to Sunset"

We know that Satan has **counterfeited** everything that God said is good. Everyone knows, including Sunday keeping Pastor's, that the weekly Holy Sabbath day was been changed from Saturday to Sunday, and the start of the New Year has been changed from spring to January 1<sup>st</sup>, and also the Annual Holy Sabbath days have been changed to Christmas, Easter etc.

When the Jews returned to Palestine after their Babylonian exile (516 BC) they **brought back** with them the **Babylonian astronomy** and way of reckoning **time**.

What about the **start** of the **day**? Has it been **counterfeited** by Satan too?

Did you know that the **Moslems keep "sunset to sunset"** for their holy day Friday?

## Jews Started "Sunset to Sunset" Worship

The Jewish Festivals: History & Observance (by Hayyim Schauss - Shocken 1938) (Google)

At The Beginning of the Common Era...

*(1800+ years ago)*

**In order** to assure **against profanation** of the **Sabbath** *(the reason for the change)*

the **Jews added** the **late Fri-day afternoon hours** to the **Sabbath** (p. 13) ...The Sabbath in general, thus attained its peak in the first two centuries of the Common Era, the age of the Tannaim (70 A.D.- 200A.D.), as the Jewish teachers and sages of that period were called. However, there were **no Friday night** services as of yet. .... Later it **became customary** to hold communal services in the Synagogue on **Fri-day night**."

**Ecc. 3:14** I know that whatever **YeHoVaH** does, it shall be **forever**.  
**Nothing** can be **added** to it, and **nothing** taken from it.

Jew's **added** more sanctified **hours** to the holy Sabbath "day" in their **in vain** sunset tradition.

## God's Holy "Day Light" is "Dawn to Dusk"

**Gen. 1:5** "**Elohim (God)** called the **light** (*ore: H216 = luminary*) **day**, (*Yome: H3117 = to be hot*) and **He** called the **darkness** **night**."

Scriptures is its own dictionary:

Light	=	Day;	=	12 hours
Darkness	=	Night;	=	12 hours
Day + Night	=		=	24-hour cycle.

**God called**; in other words, He **gave** us his **definitions** for **day** and **night**.  
No other verse in the Bible can **contradict** this verse.

This is His "**Law of First Precedence**". We must use Scripture to define these very important words; especially when we have **direct quotes from God**. Our Creator did **not** call or define a **24-hour** period as **Day** for its first definition.

This is the **first definition** for "**day**" which is the period that contains **light only**.  
There was no sun for the first 3 days of creation, so **how** could **sunset** be the **start** of the **day**?  
Knowing this removes a lot of confusion.

## Christ Confirms Torah Definition

**John 11:9** Christ asked: “Are there not **12 hours** in a day?”

The Hebrews knew that the sun ruled the day and the day began with the first light and ended with the last light. Proof of this is the **sundial**; it is divided into **12 equal parts**. When Christ lived on earth, **time started at the first light** and ended at dark. Scripture gives “**Day**” time in 12 hours as written in: Acts 2:15; 3:1; 10:3; 23:23; and “**night**” *time* (or *segment*) in 12 hours, Acts 23:23, *at the third hour of the night*. Satan **counterfeited** the **start** of the **day** too. We know that Christ was nailed to the cross on the **3<sup>rd</sup> hour**; <sup>Mark 15:2</sup> which is 9 am Roman Standard Time and died on the **9<sup>th</sup> hour**, <sup>Mark 15:34</sup> which is 3 pm Roman Standard Time. Summer or winter; it didn’t matter, the day was divided into 12 equal parts. They were using the first ray of light to start the time of the **day light** season. Sunset to Sunset time was **never** used.

**Gen. 2:3** Elohim (God) **blessed the seventh day** <sup>H3117</sup> (*light only*) and made it **holy**.

**1John 1:5** God is **light** and in Him is **no darkness** at all.

## Day First ~ Night Follows

**Exo. 16:22** Manna from Heaven And so it was, on the **sixth day**, that they gathered twice as much bread, two omers for each one. And all the rulers of the congregation came and told Moses. Then he said to them, “This is what **YeHoVaH** has said: ‘**Tomorrow** is a **Sabbath** (*seventh day*) **rest**, a **holy Sabbath** to **YeHoVaH**. **Bake** what you will **bake today**, and **boil** what you will **boil**; and **lay up** for yourselves all that remains, to be kept until **morning**.’” So, they laid it up till **morning**, as Moses commanded; and it did not stink, nor were there any worms in it. Then Moses said, “**Eat that today**, for today is a **Sabbath** to **YeHoVaH**; **today** you will not find it in the field. **Six days** you shall gather it, but on the **seventh day**, the **Sabbath**, there will be none.”

As in Genesis 1:5 the above gives a direct quote (red) from **YeHoVaH** defining what a day is and when the **day starts**. The sixth **day** is **followed by** the sixth **night** which is followed by the seventh **day** and **day starts** in **morning** at the first light, not in the **evening**. Sabbath does not start or end at “**Sunset**.”

There is no Scripture proof or even a hint of this. **YeHoVaH** confirms that night follows the **day**:

**Jer. 33:20** “If you can break **My covenant** with the **day** and My covenant with the **night**, so that there will not be day and night in **their season**, then **my covenant** may also be broken with David My servant, so that he shall not have a son to reign on his throne, and with the Levites, the priests, My ministers. As the host of heaven cannot be numbered, nor the sand of the sea measured, so will I multiply the descendants of David My servant and the Levites who minister to Me.’ Moreover, the word of **YeHoVaH** came to Jeremiah, saying, “Have you not considered what these people have spoken, saying, ‘The two families which God has chosen, He has also cast them off?’ Thus, they have despised My people, as if they should no more be a nation before them. “Thus says **YeHoVaH**: ‘If **my covenant** is not with **day** and **night**, and if I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth, then I will cast away the descendants of Jacob and David My servant, so that I will not take any of his descendants to be rulers over the descendants of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. For I will cause their captives to return, and will have mercy on them.’ ”

God is telling us that **day** and **night** have their own “**covenant**” and “**season**.”

**Isa. 5:20** **Woe** (*cursed*) to those who put **darkness** for **light**, and **light** for **darkness**;

## New Earth

**Isa. 66:23** **New Earth** “From one Sabbath to another, all mankind will come and bow down before me.” (*YeHoVaH*)

**Psa. 113:3** From the rising of the sun to its going down, **YeHoVaH's** name is to be praised.

**If** the celebration of our Sabbath days begins in the evening when the sun is down, why would our Creator state that all nations shall praise his name and worship him *from the rising of the sun to its going down*? **If** the Sabbath **started** in the **evening**, then this verse would make no sense whatsoever.

## Day of Atonement

Leviticus 23:32 is the main text that is used to support the “day” beginning at **sunset**:

**Lev. 23:26** **YeHoVaH** said to Moses, “The **tenth day** (not night) of this seventh month is the **Day of Atonement**. ....<sup>32)</sup> It is a Sabbath of rest for you, and you must deny yourselves (by fasting, Acts 27:9). From the evening of the **ninth day** of the month until the following evening (the **tenth day**, see verse 27) you are to observe your Sabbath<sup>7676</sup>.) (*Sabbath = 24 hrs. not Sabbath “day” which is only = 12 hrs.*)

The **context** is when we are to start the Day of Atonement, Annual Holy Sabbath, with “deny or affecting yourselves” which means to fast and review your life and your known sins to get ready for Judgement Day; which is the Day of Atonement. To consecrate yourself on the evening, dusk, of the **ninth day** to be ready for the **tenth day**, starting at sunrise, dawn, which is the solemn **Day** of Atonement, **not Night** and **Day** of Atonement. This annual Sabbath spans **two calendar dates**: starts on the evening of the **9<sup>th</sup>** day and finishes on the evening of the **10<sup>th</sup>**. This is for the annual Sabbath **Day** of Atonement **only!** This also confirms that the Sabbath day end at evening and not at sunset. If the day began at evening, **YeHoVaH** would have simply told Moses: “**Day of Atonement is on the tenth day of the seventh month.**”

**Acts 27:9** Much time had been lost and sailing had already become dangerous because by now it was after the Fast. (*Paul kept the Day of Atonement after the cross.*)

**Dan. 12:10** **End Times:** The wicked shall not understand, but the wise shall understand.

## Will You Keep Only “Dawn to Dusk” Holy?

Yes, I will! ☺

No, I won't. ☹

For a 23-page detailed study go to the Web Site [www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com](http://www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com)

WRITTEN STUDIES...> BOOKS ....> “Sanctified 12 or 24 Hours”

# How to Keep the Sabbath Holy

## Law of First Precedence

**Gen. 2:1** Thus the heavens and the earth, and all the host of them, were finished. And on the **seventh day** <sup>H3117</sup> \* (*the warm hours*) God ended His **work** <sup>H4399</sup> (*general employment*) which He had done, and He **rested** <sup>H7673</sup> (*desist from exertion*) on the seventh day from all His work which He had done. Then God **blessed** <sup>H1288</sup> the seventh day and **sanctified** <sup>H6942</sup> (*make holy*) it, because in it He rested from all His work which God had created and made.

God gave us **His definitions** \* for the above. This is His “**Law of First Precedence**”. We must use His words, His Scripture to define these very important words; especially when we have **direct quotes** from **Him**.

## Preparation Day

**Exo. 16:22** And so it was, on the **sixth day**, ... (*Preparation day*)  
“This is what God has said: ‘Tomorrow is a Sabbath rest, a holy Sabbath to God. Bake what you will **bake today**, and **boil** what you will boil; and lay up for yourselves all that remains, to be kept until morning.’”

## Sabbath Day

**Exo. 20:8** “**Remember the Sabbath day** <sup>H3117</sup> (*the warm hours*), to keep it holy. Six days you shall labor and do all your work, but the seventh day is the Sabbath of **YeHoVaH** your God. In it you shall **do no work** <sup>H4399</sup>: (*generally employment ~ commerce*) you, **nor your son**, nor your **daughter**, nor your male **servant**, nor your female servant, nor your **cattle**, nor your **stranger** who is **within your gates**. <sup>H8179</sup> (*city*) For in six days God made the heavens and the earth, the sea, and all that is in them, and rested the seventh day. Therefore God blessed the **Sabbath day** (*not Friday or Friday night*) and **hallowed** <sup>H6942</sup> (*purify*) it.

Satan has **counterfeited** even the **weekend**. Part of the sixth day work week was the **preparation** work that was to be done on the day **before** the Sabbath. So that on the Sabbath **day no general employment, major cooking, or heavy exertion**, needed to be done on the Sabbath. Satan has changed the preparation day to Saturday and Sabbath day to Sunday.

## Holy and Unholy

Have you heard or read a study on what is Holy and Unholy from your Church Leaders?

**Eze. 22:26** “Her **priests** (*Church Leaders*) have **violated My law** and profaned My holy things; they have **not distinguished between the holy and unholy**, nor have they made known the difference between the **unclean and the clean**; and they have **hidden their eyes from My Sabbaths**,” (*Weekly and Annual*) ... says God.

God want us to be able to *distinguish between the holy and unholy*.

## Sabbath Keepings Three Major Facets

**Deut. 12:28** **Do what is good and right in the sight of God.**

**Mark 2:27** **The Sabbath was made for man, and not man for the Sabbath.”**

We should keep the Sabbath as our Creator has instructed.

**Isa. 58:13** **If you turn away your foot from the Sabbath, from (1) doing your pleasure on My holy day, and call the Sabbath a delight, the holy day of God honorable, and shall honor Him, not doing your own ways, (2) nor finding your own pleasure, (3) nor speaking your own words,**

- |     |                                  |   |
|-----|----------------------------------|---|
| (1) | <b>Doing your pleasure</b>       | No general employment, business transactions, which are secular and materialistic.                |
| (2) | <b>Finding your own pleasure</b> | No personal favorite activities, only family activities.  |
| (3) | <b>Speaking your own words</b>   | No concentration on secular topics. Spiritual topics should be a good part of your conversations. |

Good **guide** lines a person could take is not watch, listen or read **too much** secular material. **Keep children in mind** by making their favorite meal, Sabbaths after all are **a celebration** of God’s **feast** days, and play games they like, **as a family**, without keeping score, stop being completive, **have fun**, and make the **Sabbath a delight**. Visit nature and have a prepared picnic. Visit the elderly, evangelize. Don’t over work yourself, have an afternoon rest.

## Buying and Selling on the Sabbath

God's plan was to work six days and **rest**<sup>H7673</sup>, *no general employment*, on the Sabbath. He makes it very clear the **difference between** the **holy** and **profane**; and always remember:

**Matt. 11:30 Christ stated: "For My yoke is **eASY** and My burden is **light**."**

**1John 5:3** For **this is the love of God**, that we **keep His commandments**.  
And His **commandments** are **not burdensome**.

### **Neh. 13:17 Principles of Separation & Reforms of Nehemiah**

Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said to them, "What **evil thing** is this that you **do**, by which you **profane** the **Sabbath** day? Did not your fathers do this, and did not our God bring all this disaster on us and on this city? Yet you bring added **wrath** on Israel by **profaning** the **Sabbath**."

So it was, at the **gates**<sup>H8179</sup> (*city*) of **Jerusalem**, as it began to be dark before the Sabbath, that I commanded the **gates to be shut**, and charged that they must not be opened **till after the Sabbath**. Then I posted some of my servants at the gates, so that no burdens would be brought in on the Sabbath **day**. Now the merchants and **sellers** of all kinds of wares (*commerce*) **lodged outside** Jerusalem once or twice.

Then I warned them, and said to them, "Why do you spend the night around the wall? If you do so again, I will lay hands on you!" From that **time** on they came **no more** on the **Sabbath**. And I commanded the Levites that they should cleanse themselves, and that they should go and guard the gates, to **sanctify** the Sabbath day.

Nehemiah is telling us that **commerce**, if you **do** it, on the Sabbath is *evil* and *profanes* it. Buying and selling are business transactions, which are **secular and materialistic** and are not to be done on the *Holy Sabbath*. Exodus 16:23 instructs us *bake and boil* on preparation day; thus, we are not to do any **major cooking** on the Sabbath. Exodus 20:10 tells us not to have a *servant, a stranger, work, make money*, on the Sabbath. Nehemiah 13 confirms that **we** are not to do *evil* by **doing commerce** on the Sabbath.

**What if** you are evangelizing, meeting to give Bible studies to new believers of the present truth? Can we meet them at a coffee shop and buy them a drink. We are not doing commerce and no city on earth is God's holy city any more.

I believe it is **OK** because **God** is **realistic** and **not legalistic**. Same if you are traveling and need to buy a meal or a room for the night.

## Traveling and Sabbath

**Matt. 24:30 Christ stated:** “Pray that your **flight** may not be in winter or on the **Sabbath**.”

This proves that the Sabbath has **not been abolished**; the **context** is, just prior to the Second Coming and that **emergency travel** is not strictly forbidden but **not in tune** with God’s **Sabbath rest**.

**Acts 1:12** Then they returned to Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which is near Jerusalem, **a Sabbath day’s journey**.

**Exo. 16:29 God stated:** “Let every man **remain in his place** <sup>H8478</sup>; (where you are) let no man go out of **his place** <sup>H4480, H4725</sup> (general locality) on the **seventh day**.”

**Acts 18:20** When they asked him to stay a longer time with them, he did not consent, but took leave of them, saying, “I must by all means **keep this coming feast in Jerusalem**; but I will return again to you, God willing.” And **he sailed from Ephesus**.

**Lev. 23:2** “Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them: ‘The **feasts** <sup>H4150</sup> of God, which you shall proclaim to be **holy** <sup>H6944</sup> (sacred) **convocations**, <sup>H4744</sup> (a public meeting) these are **my feasts**. (God’s not the Jew’s)

From Scripture we conclude that **unnecessary travel** from your city, general locality, from your place of worship, **public meeting**, is not in keeping with the Sabbath rest.

## Cold or Hot Food

**Exo. 35:1** Then Moses gathered all the congregation of the children of Israel together, and said to them, “These are the words which God has **commanded** you to do: <sup>2</sup> Work shall be done for six days, but the seventh day shall be a holy day for you, a Sabbath of rest to God. Whoever does **any work** on it shall be put to **death**. <sup>3</sup> You shall kindle **no fire** (to heat your food, then, was heavy work) throughout your dwellings on the Sabbath day.

**Exo. 16:22** And so it was, on the **sixth day**, ... (Preparation day)  
<sup>23</sup> “This is what God has said: ‘Tomorrow is a Sabbath rest, a holy Sabbath to God. Bake what you will **bake today**, and **boil** what you will boil; and lay up for yourselves all that remains, to be kept until morning.’”

This would seem that you cannot start a fire to cook or even heat up food on the Sabbath. However; **all sound doctrine** must be **filtered** through **God’s character**. We should look at the **context** of any verse and we should find 2 or 3 witness verses to back a doctrine up.

## Context of Exodus 16:22; 35:1

During the 40 years	<b>after</b> the exodus from Egypt.
During the 40 years	with only <b>manna</b> to eat.
During the 40 years	to bake and boil <b>manna</b> .
During the 40 years	in a <b>desert</b> climate.

No need to cook or heat up manna on Sabbath “day” in a desert climate.

In early times the kindling of a fire required considerable work. The hot climate of the Sinai desert region, during the Sabbath “day” (hot part) made starting a fire for warmth unnecessary; thus, **kindle no fire** is referring to, for cooking purposes. In Exodus 16:23 we are commanded to **bake and boil** our Sabbath food the day before because to make a fire required a great deal of work. This implies that the **major work load of cooking** must be done on preparation day.

There cannot be found 2 or 3 Scriptures to confirm we are **not** to start a fire or eat cold food on Sabbath. The only exception is on the annual feast day of the Day of Atonement, when we are commanded to fast from the evening of the preparation day to the end of the Day of Atonement.

**Lev. 23:26** **YeHoVaH said to Moses, "The tenth day (Not Night) of this seventh month is the Day of Atonement. ....** <sup>32)</sup> **It is a Sabbath of rest for you, and you must deny yourselves (by fasting, Acts 27:9). From the evening of the ninth day of the month until the following evening (the tenth day, see verse 27) you are to observe your Sabbath <sup>7676</sup>."** (*Sabbath <sup>7676</sup> = 24 hrs. not Sabbath “day” which is only = 12 hrs.*)

## Light Cooking

**Matt. 12:1** His disciples were hungry, and began to **pluck heads of grain and to eat.**

**Genesis 2:2** indicates that **work** <sup>H4399</sup> (*general employment*) and **rested** <sup>H7673</sup> (*desist from exertion*) and *Matthew 12:1* would indicate that **light work is permitted** on the Sabbath day. What is light work? Plucking heads of grain to eat is light work, cleaning up a glass of spilled milk off the floor is light work. Light work is needed to have a **feast**, (*Lev.23*) however; you can't go building a barn or plant a garden on the Sabbath, (*Neh. 13:15-18*). What you don't have to do today, not an emergency, has to be put off until the next work day. Be **realistic not legalistic**, is the point of **light** work. The general guide lines for Sabbath keeping is to **strive** (*Luke 13:24*) to keep work to a very minimum to honour the **rest** that our Creator has given us. Cold food, if the weather is cool, is not a delightful feast.

**Lev. 23:1** “These are **My feasts.**”

**Isa. 58:13** “**Call the Sabbath a delight.**”



## Sabbath Synagogue Activities

Gathering together, listen to a preacher, have a prayer time, sing and a Scriptural topic discussion.

**Luke 4:42** Christ said to them: **“I must preach the kingdom of God to the other cities (a traveling Preacher) also, because for this purpose I have been sent.”** <sup>44</sup>  
And He was **preaching** in the **synagogues** of Galilee.

**Acts 13:5** And when they arrived in Salamis, (they traveled on the Sabbath) **they** (more than one) **preached** the word of God **in the synagogues** (a regular public meeting place) of the Jews.

**Acts 16:13** And on the **Sabbath** day we went out of the city to the riverside, where **prayer was customarily** (prayer Time) made; and we sat down and spoke to the women who met there.

**Acts 17:2** Then Paul, as **his custom** was, went in to them, and for three Sabbaths **reasoned** (Scriptural study question period) with them from the **Scriptures**.

**Acts 18:4** He reasoned in the synagogue every **Sabbath**.

**Eph. 5:19** Speaking to one another in psalms and hymns and **spiritual songs**, singing and making melody in your heart to God.

**1Cor. 10:31** So whether you eat or drink or **whatever you do**,

*Do it all for the Glory of God.*

**God is Realistic NOT Legalist.**

## Perfection

**Perfect** in the eyes of **God** is:

One who is ~ **fully surrendered**, not  
One who is ~ totally obedient, but  
One who is ~ **striving** to be. (**Luke 13:24**) Ela 6.8

## 4) *Messianic's* OBEY 9 of Satan's Laws

### Biblical and Historic Proof follows

Elijah has come <sup>Mal. 4:4-6</sup> and has restored all things  
20 of Satan counterfeits below. (Mat.17:11, Dan.7:25, Mark 7:7>)

### Satan Changes All Holy Times and Laws

Dan. 7:25 God's warning ~ Satan's and his agents:

He will try to change (counterfeit) the set times and the laws (KJV)  
He will intend to change (counterfeit) religious festivals and laws. (H. CSB)  
He will try to change (counterfeit) the seasons and the laws. (Darby)

Satan's Counterfeit = SC  
God's Truth = GT

(1)

SC ~ Sabbath starts Friday sunset  
GT ~ Sabbath starts at dawn

(2)

SC ~ Sabbath ends at sunset  
GT ~ Sabbath ends at dusk

(3)

SC ~ Sabbath day 24 hours ~ Sunset - Sunset  
GT ~ Sabbath day 12 hours ~ Dawn - Dusk

(4)

SC ~ Christ's birthday = December 25  
GT ~ Christ's birthday = October 1

(5)

SC ~ New Year starts spring new moon  
SC ~ Annual Crescent New moon Calendar  
GT ~ New Year starts the day after winter ends  
GT ~ Annual Mother Nature's Equinox Calendar

(6)

SC ~ Melchizedek Order Messages and Prophecies  
GT ~ Elijah's Messages and Prophecies

(7)  
SC ~ Prophecies for the Jewish Nation will come true.  
GT ~ Prophecies for the Jewish Nation will not come true.  
GT ~ Prophecies for the Jewish Nation were conditional; they failed.

(8)  
SC ~ Hell is literal fire; God tortures people in fire; Second Death is slow.  
GT ~ Hell is symbolic; torment is self-inflicted; Second Death is instantaneous

(9) ~ Romans 2:11~16  
SC ~ You are saved by your denomination  
GT ~ 6000 years all religions equal until now

## Jew's counterfeit Holy time prior to the cross.

**John 7:2 Christ Confirms:**  
**Jews counterfeit the start of the New Year;** thus, the dates of the **annual festivals.**  
**When the Jewish (not God's) festival of Tabernacles was near...** <sup>8)</sup>  
**I (Christ) am not going up to this festival (Jew's counterfeit)**  
**Because My time has not yet fully come."**

**Jews counterfeit annual festivals, annual times and laws ~ prior to the cross.**  
They adopted the **pagan moon calendar** after they came out of Egypt, instead of **God's equinox calendar.**

## History also Confirms

Catholic Catechism – Bishop Enright 1905

"The Catholic Church **abolished** not only the (*weekly*) **Sabbath** but **all the other (annual) Jewish festivals.**  
The **new law** (*Pope's Law's*) has its own spirit and **its own feasts,**  
(*Christmas, Easter, Good Friday, Palm Sunday, Lent ~ are all pagan.*)  
which have **taken the place (counterfeited God's feasts)** taken the place of those **appointed (by God)** in the  
**Law of Moses (Torah).** If we would know the days to be observed, we must **go to the Catholic Church,**  
**not to the Mosaic Law."** (*First 5 books of the Bible.*)

(*All weekly and annual festivals, Lev. 23, are God's Holy Feast days, they are not Jewish festivals.*)

## Jesuit Oath of Roman Catholicism

"My son, heretofore you have been taught to act **the dissembler:** among Roman Catholics to be a Roman Catholic and **to be a spy** even among your own brethren; ... to be all things to all men, for the Pope's sake, whose servants we are unto death. ... **to preach from their pulpits, (all denominations)** and to denounce with all the vehemence in your nature our Holy Religion and the Pope; and even to descend so low as to **become a Jew among Jews,** that you might be enabled to gather together all information for the benefit of your Order as a **faithful soldier of the Pope."**

**Mat. 27:22 Jew's Zero Authority**

Pilate said, "What then shall I do with **YeHoshuVaH** who is called **Christ**?"

**They (Jews) all said to him,**  
"Let him be crucified!" ... 25)

**All the (Jewish) people answered and said,**  
"Let his blood be on us and on our children."

The Jewish leadership were agents of Satan prior to and at the cross.

The Jewish leadership of today still has not recognized Christ as the Messiah.  
They have zero Biblical authority over any topic.

**Deut. 12:32 God Commands:**

**You (sheep) shall not add to it nor take from it.** (Scriptures)

**Mark 7:7 Christ Declares:** (Direct quotes, you cannot twist.)

**You (Pharisees and Teachers of the law <sup>Mark 7:1</sup>) worship me IN VAIN;** (Not going to heaven)

**You (Preachers & Teachers) teachings are (false) doctrines the commandments of men.**

**You (Preachers & Teachers) have let go of (some of) the commands of God**  
and are holding on to **human traditions.** (Satan's counterfeits <sup>Dan. 7:25</sup>)

**You (Preachers & Teachers) have a fine way of setting aside (some of) the commands of God**  
in order to observe your own traditions! ...

**For Moses said:** <sup>Mark 7:10/13</sup> (Christ method of sound doctrine: beginning at Moses <sup>Luke 24:27</sup>)

**You (Preachers & Teachers) nullify the word of God by your traditions.**

## In Times of Ignorance God Winks!

**Acts 17:30 God Declares ~ Repent Now:**

In the past God overlooked such ignorance, but now he commands all people ~ (all religions)  
everywhere ~ (every nation) to repent. (After reading this you will not be ignorant.)

**Lev. 5:17 Direct Quote from God:**

"If a person sins, (breaks His law) and commits any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the  
Commandments of God, though he does not know it, yet he is guilty and shall bear his iniquity."  
(Lose Eternal Life)

Satan has deceived <sup>Rev. 12:9</sup> and is in control <sup>1John 5:19</sup> of every religious organization now!

If you don't believe that you or your religious organization is deceived and controlled by Satan.

You are calling **YeHoVaH** a liar! Do you really want to do that?

You should be asking; "**How have we being deceived and controlled by Satan for 6000 years?**"

The answers are in the rest of this book.

# Heresy ~ How to Prove it

Heresy = Contrary to “Church Doctrine”

To **prove heresy**, you **must first** provide “**doctrine**” of the Church that you **think** is **heresy**.

If you do **not** provide **proof**, you are **disobeying God**.

If you **accuse** anyone of **heresy** without **proof**; you are an **agent** of the **Devil**.

**1Thes. 5:21** Christ Commands You to **Prove** or be Lost:

**Prove all things** (by using Christ’s method for sound doctrine ~ Luke 24:27)

**Hold to the good.**

Who	has	sound doctrine?
Who	has	eternal life truth?
Who	has	end time truth?
What	are	God’s instructions?

**Isa. 1:18** God’s Commands us:

**“Come now, let us reason together.”**

**2Tim 2:15** Christ Commands You to **Study** or be Lost:

**Study** (His Scriptures) ~ to

**Show** yourself

**Approved** unto God.

**Luke 24:27** Christ’s Method ~ for Sound Doctrine

**Beginning at Moses** (Always start in **Genesis** using the **Law of First Precedence**.)

and **all the Prophets**, (The **rest of the Bible**, Old Testament at that time.)

**He (Christ)** expounded to them in **all the Scriptures** (The **whole Bible** is to be used.)  
the things concerning himself. (**One subject**.)

**Sound doctrine** must use **light**, Scriptures, and “**Beginning at Moses**” the first 5 books and  
(**one subject = one doctrine**)

**2Tim. 4:3** Christ Declares ~ There is un-sound doctrine.

For the **time will come** (**now**) when **they** (**the lost**) will **not endure sound doctrine**; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves **teachers** (**religious leaders**) having itching ears; and they shall **turn away** from the **truth** and shall be turned unto **fables**. (**Commandments of Men ~ Traditions of men ~ Mark 7:7**)

**Isa. 8:20** God’s Declares ~ Truth = Law:

To the **law** and (Torah, the first five books of the Bible, using the **Law of First Precedence**.)

To the **testimony** (The rest of the Bible testifies to the Torah.)

if they speak **not** according to **this word**, it is because there is **no light** in them. = (**no truth**.)

The absence of **light** = **darkness** = **Satanic** ~ **man-made** ~ **sheep logic** ~ **false doctrine**.

**Truth** is found in the first 5 books of the Bible and the rest of the Scriptures **testify** to these first 5 books,  
**Torah = Law**.

**Psa. 89:34** **God Declares** ~ Scriptures **never** contradict Scriptures:  
**I will not change the word that has gone out of My lips."**

Satan ~ **Counterfeits** ~ Everything

No True Doctrine ~

Will lose anything by close investigation.

Satan's agents hate close investigation.

In times (*past*) of Ignorance

**Acts 17:30** **God Declares** ~ **Repent Now**:  
In the **past God overlooked** such **ignorance**, but now he commands all people ~ (*all religions*)  
**everywhere** ~ (*every nation*) **to repent.** (*After reading this you will not be ignorant.*)

Many Pastors and lay people from  
Many denominations around the world are  
Now following only God's commandments and  
New light and Revelation 18:4 have:

**"Come out of her my people"**

# Melchizedek or Elijah

## Who is Gods Second Coming Prophet?

Does God state in the Bible that He **will send** ~ Ellen White, Joseph Smith, Melchizedek or **Elijah** to give the last ~ end time message?

### Elijah ~ Defined

#### 7 Identifications of 3 Elijah's

- 1) **1<sup>st</sup> Elijah** was taken and is living in heaven now. (2 Kings 2:1)
- 2) **2<sup>nd</sup> Elijah's spirit** and **power** (God's message) came to John the Baptist. (Luke 1:16)
- 3) **3<sup>rd</sup> Elijah's spirit** and **power** (God's message) will come prior to the **Second Coming**. (Mal. 4:5)
- 4) **3<sup>rd</sup> Elijah** will come to **restore all things** that Satan has **counterfeited**. (Mat. 17:11, Isa. 58:12, Dan. 7:25)
- 5) **3<sup>rd</sup> Elijah** will gather **one flock** that will **obey only Gods laws**. (John 10:16)
- 6) **3<sup>rd</sup> Elijah** messengers will be **Berean Commandment Keepers**. (Acts 17:11)
- 7) **3<sup>rd</sup> Elijah** will have a **message** that **no religious organization has taught**. (Mark 7:7, Rom. 2:11, Rev. 18:4)

**Malachi 4:4** God Proclaims ~ Elijah:

**“Remember the law of Moses** (*Torah, the first 5 books of the Bible ~ the Laws of First Precedence.*)

My servant, which I commanded him in Horeb for all Israel, with the **statutes and judgments**. Behold,

**I will send you Elijah the prophet**

(*Prophets speak about future event, “The Last 1335 Days” but will not add or take away from the Bible.*)

**before the (Second) Coming** of the great and dreadful day of **YeHoVaH**. And he will turn the **hearts** (to *“Our Creator's Truth”*) of the fathers to the children, and the hearts of the **children** (*Spiritual Israel's children*) to their fathers, lest I come and **strike the earth** (*First four Trumpets of Revelation*) with a curse.”

## WHAT ~ is Elijah's Message?

Romans 2:11 All equal 6000 + years

Revelation 18:4 Come out of her my people &

Mark 7:7 You are worshipping me in vain.

Revelation 18:1 Christ Prophecies ~ "The Fall of Babylon" and commands his children:  
I saw another angel (4th angels' message) saying, "Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, ..."<sup>4)</sup>  
Come out of her (Babylon = confusion = false doctrine = all denomination) my people.

Keep only God's commandments and zero of Satan's laws.

Mark 7:7 = all denomination keep some.

## WHO ~ is Babylon?

Babylon is false doctrine as per Mark 7:7

Mark 7:7~Christ Declares:  
(Direct Quotes, YOU cannot twist.)

Mark 7:7 Christ Declares: (Direct quotes, you cannot twist.)

You (Pharisees and Teachers of the law <sup>Mark 7:1</sup>) worship me **IN VAIN**; (Not going to heaven)

You (Preachers & Teachers) teachings are (false) doctrines the commandments of men.

You (Preachers & Teachers) have let go of (some of) the commands of God  
and are holding on to human traditions. (Satan's counterfeits <sup>Dan. 7:25</sup>)

You (Preachers & Teachers) have a fine way of setting aside (some of) the commands  
of God in order to observe your own traditions! ...

For Moses said: <sup>Mark 7:10/13</sup> (Christ method of sound doctrine: beginning at Moses <sup>Luke 24:27</sup>)

You (Preachers & Teachers) nullify the word of God by your traditions.

## WHY ~ Elijah's message now?

God's timing is always perfect ~ end times are now!

Isa. 46:10 ~ God tells all in Scripture:

"I make known the end from the beginning;

God Declares:

All Denominations are deceived (Rev. 12:9) and control (Rev. 12:9) by Satan.



**HOW** ~ has Satan **deceived** and is in **controlled** now ~ of all denominations?

By having **all** denominations

**Not teach** ~ Mark 7:7

**Dan. 7:25** God's warning ~ Satan's and his agents:

He will **try to change** (counterfeit) **the set times and the laws** (KJV)

He will **intend to change** (counterfeit) **religious festivals and laws.** (H. CSB)

He will **try to change** (counterfeit) **the seasons and the laws.** (Darby)

**Rev. 12:9** Satan, who **deceives** (present tense) **the whole world.**

**1John 5:19** The **whole world** is (present tense) **under the control** of Satan.

**Titus 1:2** **God, who cannot lie.**

If you **don't believe** God's words you are calling **God** a **LIAR.** Do you really want to do that?

When **God declares** that **all denominations** ~ are

**deceived** and **controlled** by Satan **Believe Him!!!**

In Times of **Ignorance** God Winks!

**Acts 17:30** God Declares ~ Repent Now:

In the **past God overlooked** such **ignorance**, but now he commands all people ~ (all religions) everywhere ~ (every nation) **to repent.** (After reading this you will **not** be ignorant.)

**Rev. 18:4** God's Elijah Message Declares:

**"Come out** of her, my people! (Now!)

Will you **Come out** of false doctrine & **stop** worshiping **in vain**?

(Yes, I will!) 😊

(No, I won't.) ☹

## 5) *Prophecy* ~ Summary

### Index:

	Page
40 Prophecy ~ The Last 1335 Days ~ Index	130
41 God Makes Known All	131
42 Controversial Texts ~ God makes known but no one knows	132
43 Elijah ~ God's Last Generation Prophet	133
44 Pope Changes God's Laws	136
45 Pope Will Soon Lead the Whole World	138
46 The Beast out of the Sea & Earth = Pope / USA	141
47 Putin then the Second Coming (New)	143
48 Last Probation Period	145
49 Second Coming ~ Delayed Because	148

For "The Last 1335 Days" *summarized*, ~ it follows.

For "The Last 1335 Days" in *detail*, go to the book by the same name on the web site:

[www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com](http://www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com) go to > WRITTEN STUDIES > *Books* > "The Last 1335 Days"

### Table of Contents

	Page
<b>5a) Prophecy</b> from the Book "The Last 1335 Days"	150
50 The Last 1335 Days	151
51 Seven Trumpets	152
52 End Time Events Sequence	161
53 Seven Last Plagues	162
54 Second Coming	164
55 The Millennium	167
56 Judgment	168

# God Makes Known ~ All

Isa. 46:10 God Tells All in Scripture:

“**I make known** the **end** from the beginning;  
From ancient times things that are not yet done.

(Also: Isa. 40:21; 41:22-26; 46:9-10; 48:3-16)

John 14:29 Christ Confirms:

I have **told** you **now** (*in the Bible*) before it happens, so that when it does happen you will **believe**.

John 15:14 Christ Defines ~ Servant & Friend: *Which do you want to be?*

**You are My friends** ~ **if** ~ (*conditional*) **you do** (*obey*) **whatever I command you**.

No longer do I call you servants, for a **servant** does **not know** what his master is doing; but

**I have called you friends**, for **all things** that I heard from My Father I have **made known** to you.”

Dan. 12:10 God States:

The **wicked** (*servants*) shall **not** understand, but the **wise** (*Students of Scriptures*) shall understand.

Pro. 1:5 God States:

A **wise man** will hear and **increase learning**.

(*Learn new light, new truth*)

And a **man of understanding** will attain **wise counsel**.

(*Berean Commandment Keepers*)

2Tim. 4:1 Christ Commands You:

I charge you ~ **preach the word!** **Be ready** in season and out of season. Convince, **rebuke**, exhort, **with** (*love*) all long suffering and teaching. For the time will come when they will **not** endure **sound doctrine** (*Luke 24:27 Christ's method + Isa. 8:20*); but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves **teachers**, (*Religious Leaders*) having itching ears; and they shall turn away from the **truth** and shall be turned unto **fables**. (*Commandments of men ~ not Commandments of God.*) But you be watchful in all things, endure afflictions, **do the work of an evangelist**, fulfill your ministry. ... <sup>15</sup> Be diligent to **present yourself approved to God**, a worker who does not need to be ashamed, **rightly dividing the word of truth**.

**Frist priority**: be a **friend** of Christ and **be ready**. You can't **rightly dividing the word of truth** unless you are a **serious** student of the Scriptures. You must **know** what the **eternal life doctrines** are **before** you study other non-eternal life doctrine, or you may **lose your eternal life**.

**No one** can **prove** any of these God given doctrine **wrong** ~ **be ready** ~ **present yourself approved to God** ... you **must** follow **His law's** and **zero** of man's or **be lost** ~ God said so ~ Mark 7:7 ~ not I.

God's last days people are **Berean Commandment Keepers** = only God's laws and zero of man's.

**Will you become friend of Christ and do** (*obey*) **whatever He commands you?**

Yes, I will ! 😊

No, I won't. ☹

# Controversial Texts ~ Explained

God makes known ~ **but** ~ no one knows!

Matt. 24:36 Christ Declares: **No one knows the day or hour.**

Context is key ~ “**they**”

But of that day and hour **no one knows**, not even the angels of heaven, but My **Father only**.  
(But the Father has made known ~ all ~ Isa. 46:10)<sup>37</sup> But as the days of Noah were, so also will the coming of the Son of Man be.<sup>38</sup> For as in the days before the flood,  
**they** (Unbelievers who didn't listen to Noah who preached about the coming flood.) were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, **until the day that Noah entered the ark,**<sup>39</sup> and  
**they** (Unbelievers ~ context) **did not know** until the flood came and took them all away, so **also** will the (Second) **coming** of the Son of Man be. (History will be repeated.)<sup>40</sup> Then two will be in the field: one will be taken and the other left. Two grinding at the mill: one will be taken and the other left.  
**watch** (Context ~ be prepared ~ study) therefore, for you **do not know** what **hour Christ** is coming.

Some say the **context** is the **Second Coming** based on Matt. 24:3 “**when will this happen**”.

Some say the **context** is “**heaven and earth will pass away**” based on Matt. 24:35

**Both** are **wrong** because God states: **Isa. 46:10** “I make **known** ~ **the end** ~ from the beginning.

If you **don't** believe this, then you are calling God a liar. Do you really want to do that?

## Thief in the Night

1Thess. 5:1 Second Coming ~ Prophecy:

Now, **brothers**, about times and dates we do not need to write to **you**, (context = the people 2000 years ago) for you know very well that the day of **YeHoshuVaH** (Christ) will come like a **thief in the night**.

All Preachers **STOP** here; **but** the “**sons of the light**” read on.

But **you**, brothers are **not in darkness** so that this day should surprise you like a **thief**.  
**You** are all **sons of the light** and sons of the **day**. We do **not** belong to the **night** or to the **darkness**.

**Christ** is our **best friend** and best friends share **secrets**. Unfortunately, most people are **not** really friends with Christ because they are **not obeying all** of His **commandments**, just **some** and **some** of man's, Satan's counterfeits, traditions and therefore, “**the day of Christ will come like a thief in the night**” for the **majority** of them. (few saved) However; because **we** are “**sons of the light**” this day will **not surprise us**.

# Elijah ~ God's Last Generation Prophet

**WHO ~ is God's ~ 3<sup>rd</sup> Elijah** as per Malichi 4:5?

The same could be asked: "Who is Noah?" "Who is Moses?" "Who is John the Baptist?"

I am sure God's answer would be the same for all four of His special messengers.

The messenger is not important! The message is what is important!

Elijah is just a very fortunate dumb sheep that the Shepherd gave the Elijah message to.

His name is not important. Focus on the Shepherd's voice, His message.

## Signs of the Second Coming:

Everyone has had some Bible studies on this; **Matt 24:4 ~ Luke 21:25: Signs of the End of the Age, etc.;** but

have you had any Bible studies on **Elijah** or the last probation period; "**The Last 1335 Days**" <sup>Dan. 12:12?</sup>

These studies are extremely important to know the End Time Events.

**Matt. 24:33 Christ Proclaims:**

When you see all these things, know that it is near at the door! <sup>34)</sup> Assuredly, I say to you,

this generation will not pass away till all these things take place.

## 7 Identifications of 3 Elijah's

- 1) 1<sup>st</sup> Elijah was taken and is living in heaven now. (2 Kings 2:1)
- 2) 2<sup>nd</sup> Elijah's spirit and power (God's message) came to John the Baptist. (Luke 1:16)
- 3) 3<sup>rd</sup> Elijah's spirit and power (God's message) will come prior to the Second Coming. (Mal. 4:5)
- 4) 3<sup>rd</sup> Elijah will come to restore all things that Satan has counterfeited. (Mat. 17:11, Isa. 58:12, Dan. 7:25)
- 5) 3<sup>rd</sup> Elijah will gather one flock that will obey only Gods laws. (John 10:16)
- 6) 3<sup>rd</sup> Elijah messengers will be Berean Commandment Keepers. (Acts 17:11)
- 7) 3<sup>rd</sup> Elijah will have a message that no religious organization has taught. (Mark 7:7, Rom. 2:11, Rev. 18:4)

**Luke 1:16 Christ Declares ~ Elijah Message:**

In the spirit and power of Elijah, (the Elijah message ~ not messenger) to turn the hearts of the fathers to their children and the disobedient to the wisdom (= sound doctrine) of righteous, to make ready a people (not one denomination) prepared for God. (Second Coming)

**Rom. 2:13 Christ Declares:**

It is those who obey the law who will be declared righteous. (= Eternal Life)

**Malachi 4:4 God Proclaims ~ Elijah:**

"Remember the law of Moses (Torah, the first 5 books of the Bible ~ the Laws of First Precedence.)

My servant, which I commanded him in Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judgments. Behold,

I will send you Elijah the prophet

(Prophets speak about future event, "The Last 1335 Days" but will not add or take away from the Bible.)

before the (Second) Coming of the great and dreadful day of YeHoVaH. And he will turn the hearts

(to "Our Creator's Truth") of the fathers to the children, and the hearts of the children (Spiritual Israel's

children) to their fathers, lest I come and strike the earth (First four Trumpets of Revelation) with a curse."

**Matt. 5:17** Christ Confirms ~ Old Testament Unchangeable:

**Do not think** ~ (do not question) ~ that I have come to **abolish the law**

(Torah: first 5 books ~ the Law of First President ~ 613 laws minus **blood laws of Daniel 9:27**)

or the **Prophets**; (the rest of Scriptures) I have **not come to abolish** them but to **fulfill** them.

(Dan. 9:27: Christ the Lamb ~ **blood** laws, **sacrificial ceremonial laws** ~ pointing to and **fulfill** at the cross.)

For truly I tell you, until heaven and earth disappear, not the **smallest** letter, not the **least** stroke of a pen, will by any means **disappear from the law** until everything is accomplished.”

Heaven and earth are still here ... the law hasn't disappeared.

**Isa. 58:12** Elijah Messengers:

**You shall be called the repairer of the breach.**

**Mat. 17:11** Christ Confirms Elijah:

To be sure, **Elijah** comes and **will restore all things.**

(that Satan counterfeited)

**John 10:16** Christ Declares:

And other **sheep** I have which are **not of this fold**;

(all denominations, & all religions)

and they **will hear My voice**; and **there will be**

(future, **now** is the future)

**one flock** (obedient sheep) and **one Shepherd.**”

(Berean Commandment Keepers)

## History Repeated

**Luke 1:17** Christ Declares ~ John the Baptist ~ the **Second** Elijah:

He (John the Baptist) will go on **before Christ, in the spirit** and **power of Elijah**, (not Elijah himself but God's Elijah messenger) to **turn the hearts** (Mal. 4:4) (to **remember**, because the **laws of Moses** were forgotten) of the parents to their children and the **disobedient** to the wisdom of the **righteous** (Rom. 2:13) to make ready a people **prepared for Christ.**

**John the Baptist** ~ the **Second** Elijah ~ prepared people for Christ's **First Coming.**

**Our Creator's Truth** ~ the **Third** Elijah ~ prepared people for Christ's **Second Coming.**

**Mat. 11:9** Christ Declares ~ Conditions for the Jews and they lose all credibility:

Then what did you go out to see? A prophet? Yes, I tell you, and **more** than a prophet.

This is the one about whom it is written:

**I will send my messenger** ahead of you, who will **prepare your way** before you. (Mal. 3:1)

<sup>14</sup> And **if** (conditional) you (Jews) are **willing** to accept it, he is the **Elijah** who was to come.

**Mat. 17:11** Christ Declares ~ Elijah John the Baptist ~ Message Rejected:

To be sure, **Elijah** comes and **will restore all things.** (that Satan counterfeited) But I tell you, **Elijah** (John the Baptist) has **already come**, and **they** (Jewish Nation) **did not recognize** him, (rejected him) but have done to him everything they wished. In the same way the Son of Man is going to suffer at their hands.” Then the disciples understood that he was talking to them about **John the Baptist.**

Did (Elijah) **John the Baptist restore all things? No!** The Jewish nation **rejected** Christ!

The Jews **rejected** God's message from John the Baptist ~ God's **Elijah Messenger**; thus, since then the

**Jew's have zero credibility** as Gods messengers.

## What ~ is Gods Elijah End Time Message?

- 1) Romans 2:11-16      6000 + years **no partiality** for all on earth are equal.
- 2) Mark 7:7            You are **worshiping me in vain.**
- 3) Revelation 18:4    **Come out** of her my people.

1) Romans 2:11 ~ 6000+ years ~ **all equal** ~ saved only by ~ a fully surrendered **heart.**)

For **with God** there is ~ **no partiality** ~ (no favourite region)

For as many as have **sinned** without **law** ~ (Gentiles, and those who were not taught the law)

will also **perish** without **law**, and as many as have **sinned** in the **law** will be **judged** by the **law** for not the hearers of the **law** are just in the sight of God, but the **doers** of the **law** will be **justified**; (given **Grace, Eternal Life**) for when **Gentiles**, who do not have the **law** by nature **do** the things in the **law**, these, although not having the **law**, are a **law** to themselves, who show the work of the **law written in their hearts**, their **conscience** also bearing witness, and between themselves their thoughts accusing or else excusing them in the day when **God** will **judge** the **secrets** of **men** by Christ, according to **My gospel.** (Paul's gospel was the Old Testament.)

Acts 10:11    Peter's Vision ~ Confirms:

**Peter** saw heaven opened and an object **like** a great sheet bound at the four corners, descending to him and let down to the earth. In it were all kinds of four-footed animals of the earth, wild beasts, creeping things, and birds of the air. And a voice came to him, "**Rise, Peter; kill and eat.**" Peter said, "**Not so, God!**

For I have **never** eaten anything common or **unclean.**"      Acts 10:28 = **context:**

Then he said to them, "You know how **unlawful** (according to the Pharisee **man-make law**) it is for a **Jewish** man to keep company with or go to **one** of another **nation.** (**Gentile, non-Jew, called dogs, pigs, = unclean people**) But **God has shown me** that I should **not** call **any man** common or **unclean.**"

God states in Roman 2 and Acts 10 that every religious organization and every person are **equal.**

2) Mark 7:7 **Christ Declares:**      (*Direct quotes you cannot twist.*)

**You** (Pharisees and Teachers of the law <sup>Mark 7:1</sup>) **worship me in vain;** (not going to heaven)

**You** (Preachers & Teachers) teachings are (false) **doctrines the commandments of men.**

**You** (Preachers & Teachers) have **let go of** (some of) the **commands of God** and are holding on to **human traditions.** (*Satan's Counterfeits* <sup>Dan. 7:25</sup>)

**You** (Preachers & Teachers) have a fine way of **setting aside** (some of) the **commands of God** in order to observe your own **traditions!** ...

For Moses said: <sup>Mark 7:10/13</sup> (*Christ method of sound doctrine: beginning at Moses* <sup>Luke 24:27</sup>)

**You** (Preachers & Teachers) **nullify** the word of God by your **traditions.**

3) Rev. 18:1 **Christ Prophesizes** ~ "The Fall of Babylon" ~ and Commands His Children:

I saw another **angel** (<sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> angels' message) ... saying, "**Babylon** the great is fallen, is fallen, ... <sup>4</sup>

**Come out of her** (*Babylon = confusion = false doctrine = all religions*) my people.

Keep only **God's commandments** and zero of Satan's laws.

All religious organizations keep **some** false doctrines.

For 6000 + years **God states** that all religious are equal in His eyes **until now!**

## Will You **Strive** to obey only Gods commandments?

(Yes, I will!) ☺

(No, I won't.) ☹

# The Pope Changes God's Laws

Historic Proof

Taken for web site: [www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com](http://www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com) Written Studies ~ Books ~ God's Holy Feast Days ~ p19.  
These are 91 pages of Scriptural proof for Feast Days + 38 page of SDA only of EWG material that **no one** can refute.

## The Beast out of the Sea Rev. 13:1 Explains His Mark Rev. 13:18

### An Abridgement of the Christian Doctrine (1649) p 58

by Henry Tuberville, of Douay College, France

- Q.** How prove you that the (*Roman Catholic*) Church hath power to command **feasts** and **holydays**?
- A.** By the very act of **changing** the **Sabbath into Sunday**, which **Protestants allow** of; and therefore, they fondly **contradict themselves** by keeping Sunday strictly and **breaking most** of the **feasts commanded** by the same (*Roman Catholic*) Church.

### Catholic Catechism – Bishop Enright 1905

“The Catholic Church **abolished** not only the (*weekly*) **Sabbath** but **all** the **other** (*annual*) **Jewish festivals**. The **new law** (*Pope's Law's*) has its own spirit and **its own feasts**, (*Christmas, Easter, Good Friday, Palm Sunday, Lent ~ are all pagan.*) which have **taken the place** (*counterfeited God's feasts*) taken the place of those **appointed** (*by God*) in the **Law of Moses** (*Torah*). If we would know the days to be observed, we must **go to the Catholic Church, not to the Mosaic Law.**” (*First 5 books of the Bible.*)

(*All weekly and annual festivals, Lev. 23, are God's Holy Feast days, they are not Jewish festivals.*)

Here the Catholic Church **calls** our **God's Holy Feast days**, '**Jewish**', when it very clear when God speaks in: *Lev. 23:4 "These are the feasts of YeHoVaH, even holy convocations."*

**God's direct quote** states that '**feasts**' are **His** and are **not Jewish**. Because of this **lie** we know the Catholic Management as **Satanic agents**; thus, if any **Pastor** or **Church leader** also **state** that **Lev. 23 feast days** have been **abolished** or are **Jewish**, then **they too** are **Satanic agents**, if they know that they are truly the God's feast days.

### Library of Christian Doctrine:

Why **don't** you keep Holy the Sabbath-day?  
London: Burns and Oates, Ltd. p 3, 4.

We ask the Papacy, **Q:** she replied: **A:**

- Q:** Did you really change **Sabbath** to **Sunday**?
- A.** Yes, we did. It is **our** symbol, or **mark**, of **authority** and **power**. (= *Mark of the Beast*)



**Q.** How could you even **think** of doing that?

**A.** You will tell me that Saturday was the Jewish Sabbath, but that the Christian Sabbath has been changed to Sunday. Changed! But by whom? **Who** has **authority** to **change** an express **commandment** of **Almighty God**? When God has spoken and said, **Thou shall keep holy the seventh day**, who shall dare to say, Nay, thou mayest work and do all manner of worldly business on the seventh day; but thou shalt keep holy the first day in its stead? This is a most important question, which I know not how you can answer. You are a **Protestant**, and you **profess to go by the Bible and Bible only** and **yet** in so important a matter as the observance of one day in seven as a holy day, **you go against the plain letter of the Bible** and put another day in the place of the day which the Bible has commanded. The command to keep holy the **seventh day is one of the Ten Commandments**; you believe that the other nine are still binding; **who gave you authority to tamper with the fourth**? If you are consistent with your own principles, if you really follow the Bible and the Bible only, you ought to be able to produce some portion of the New Testament in which this fourth commandment is expressly altered.

If God's Feast Days were first **abolished**, done away with, **nailed to the cross**; then the Pope would have **nothing** to **think to change**.

Even the Catholic Church knew that the **weekly Sabbath is one** of God's **other festivals**.

**Jer. 23:1** **God Warns Pastors:**

**"Woe to the shepherds who destroy and scatter the sheep of My pasture!"** says God.

**"You have scattered My flock**, driven them away, and not attended to them. Behold, **I will attend to you for the evil of your doings,**" says God. **"But I will gather the remnant of My flock out of all countries** where I have driven them, and bring them back to their folds; and **they shall be fruitful and increase.**" <sup>4</sup>**I will set up shepherds over them who will feed them;** (*Berean Commandment Keepers ~ feed them God's law's only.*) and they shall **fear no more**, nor be dismayed, nor shall they be lacking," says **YeHoVaH**.

God will hold **all Pastors accountable** for not sharing the **truth** of the Bible with their **flock**.

It is a **matter of life and death** to know the difference and to obey God.

**The Mark of the Beast** is the Popes **Sunday** and **Secular Holi-days**.

**Will you love and follow Christ and His Scriptures, His laws only?**

(Yes, I will!) ☺

(No, I won't.) ☹

# Pope Will Soon Lead the Whole World

## Every Religion

### Summary of “The Last 1335 Days”

1) Day 1	Dan. 12:12	Feb 3	7 Trumpets Start	0 day
2) Day 45	Dan. 12:11	Mar 19	Popes Power Starts	45 days
3) Day 1305	Dan. 12:6,7	Sept 2	Popes Power Ends	1260 days later
4) Day 1305	Rev. 16:2	Sept 2	7 Last Plagues	30 days
5) Day 1335	Dan. 12:12	Oct 1	Second Coming	1335 days

### Day 1 ~ of the last probation period

**February 3, 2026** ~ I pray ~ year is a prayerful ~ educated guess.

#### 1<sup>st</sup> Trumpet

Rev. 8:7 ~ starts the last 1335 days and ends with the Second Coming; **October 1, 2029** ~ I pray.

1)	1335 days	5)	Second Coming
45 days	2) 1290 days	5)	Second Coming
	2) 1260 days	3) & 4)	30 days
		5)	Second Coming

Counting backwards 1335 days from **Second Coming (5) October 1 Christs birthday = First Coming** and you arrive at **February 3, (1) the start of “The Last 1335 Days”** which is the 1<sup>st</sup> Trumpet of Revelation.

Go forward 45 days (2) you get **March 19** and Pope is elected **Spiritual leader** of the world, Rev. 13:8, from that time until the Second Coming **there will be 1290 days.**” Dan. 12:11

(3) The Pope’s power ends after 1260 days	<b>September 2</b>	Dan. 12:6,7
(4) 30 days for the 7 Last Plagues.	<b>September 2</b>	to S.C. <b>October 1</b> = 30 days

### Biblical Proof:

#### 1Thess. 5:3 God Declares ~ Sudden Destruction:

While people are saying “**peace and safety,**” **destruction will come on them suddenly,**

But you, brothers are **not in darkness** so that this day should surprise you **like a thief.**

You are all sons of the **light** and sons of the **day.**

We do **not** belong to the **night** or to the **darkness.**

**Dan. 12:6,7 God Makes Known:**

**How long** will it be before these astonishing things are fulfilled?

It will be for a **time, times and half a time**.

*(Pope's Power will be 3 ½ years = 1260 days).*

**Dan. 12:11 Pope's Power Starts:**

From the time that the daily ~~sacrifice~~ *(supplied word)* is abolished and the **abomination** that causes **desolation**

**is set up**, <sup>Mat. 24:15</sup> *(Pope elected Spiritual Leader of the world and Sunday replaces the Holy Sabbath day.)*

**there will be 1290 days.**" *(From the time the Pope starts his power until the Second Coming = 1290 days.)*

**Dan. 12:12 The saved will make it.**

**"Blessed** is the one who waits for and reaches the **end** of the **1335 days.**" *(Ends at Second Coming)*

## What is Sudden Destruction?

**1<sup>st</sup> ~ 4<sup>th</sup> Trumpets** will be **ecological disasters**, the **sudden destruction**; *(February 3, 2026 ~ I pray.)*  
which will affect the **whole world**.

## The Last 1335 Days

Come in the **following order** which we will study now.

**Seven Trumpets**

**Judgment Day**

**Seven Last Plagues**

**Second Coming**

The **Seven Trumpets** are the **start and close of probation** for **earth's inhabitants**.

This is the time period where all of earth's inhabitants will go through **trials** and **tribulations**.

This will be the **final test** before the **Second Coming** of Christ. People will be separated into

**Two camps: God's and Satan's.**

**March 19 Pope's Power Starts:** *(2026 ~ I pray; year is a prayerful guess.)*

**Rev. 13:8 God Declares:**

**All who dwell on the earth** *(Every religious organization and atheism.)* **will** *(very near future ~ 2026)*

**worship** <sup>(G4352)</sup> **him**, *(Beast out of the Sea; the Pope)* whose names have **not** been written in the **Book of Life.**"

If you **don't** believe this; then you are calling **God a liar!**

**Worship (G4352)**

Meaning to **kiss**, like a **dog licking** his master's hand; to *fawn* or *crouch to*, that is, (literally or figuratively) *prostrate* oneself in **homage** *(do reverence to, adore): - worship.*

**Why** ~ will the **Pope** be elected spiritual leader of the world?

The world-wide ecological disasters of the first 4 trumpets of Revelations will be the catalyst to have all the people of the world go to their religious leaders for answers, the Buddhists, Moslems, Hindus, Jews, Protestants, Catholics, etc. The leaders will then go to their leaders until all the head leaders of the religious world will get together stating that these disasters is God sending a message and they elect the Pope as the Spiritual leader of the world, "*The Beast out the sea*" of Rev. 13.

**September 2** ~ 2029 ~ I pray.

Dan. 12:6+7	Pope's power is for 1260 days.
Dan. 12:11 ~ Pope's power	comes to an end.
Rev. 11:15 ~ 7 <sup>th</sup> Trumpet,	earths Close of Probation.
Dan. 12:11 ~ Starts	the 7 Last Plagues 30 days prior to
Dan. 12:12 ~ <b>October 1</b>	the Second Coming.

**God said it;            you better believe it!!!**

## God Makes Known

Isa. 46:10    **I make known the end from the beginning;**

2Tim. 4:1    **I charge you ... <sup>2</sup>Preach the word! ~ be ready ~ in season and out of season.**

God states in **Isaiah 8:20** that **all truth must** come from the **Scriptures**; which includes **prophecy**.

This I have done in this book and my book "**The Last 1335 Days**".

They are also on the web site:

[www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com](http://www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com)

# The Beast out of the Sea and Earth

## Satan's End Time Plans

**Beast out of the Sea.** (Rev.13:1)

**Pope Francis** who is a Catholic Jesuit.

**Beast out of the Earth.** (Rev.13:11)

**USA** both Republicans and Democrats

Who are the Republicans?

Who are the Democrats?

Both are Satan's agents.

**Republicans** are owned by: Big business = greed and religions = anti-abortion.

**Democrats** are owned by: Big business = greed and religions = free abortion

**Both** are puppets to: The Pope, The New World Order, The New Norm, The Great Reset, The Globalists, The World Economic Forum, DAVOS, All are Satan's agents.

## Good News

They will **do all** that **Satan** wants them to **do**.

They will **do all** that **God** allows them to **do**.

**God** is in total **control** and His **timing** is **perfect**.

## Satan's End Time Plans for the USA.

**Rev. 13:16** The Beast out of the **Earth** ~ **USA** via **United Nations**:

**Forced all people**, great and small, rich and poor, free and slave, to **receive a mark** on their **right hands**

(*Eccl. 9:10 ~ Symbolic for what a person physically does.*)

or on their **foreheads**.

(*Heb. 10:16 ~ Symbolic for what a person thinks.*)

so that they could **not buy** or **sell** unless they had the **mark**.

Is the **mark** of the **Beast**:

A computer chip in your body?

A driver license mark?

A vaccine mark?

A health care card mark?

## Satan's End Time Plans for the **Pope**.

### Rev. 13:8 The Beast out of the **Sea** ~ the **Pope**:

All inhabitants of the earth will (very near future) worship the Beast; = (Pope)  
All whose names have not been written in the Lamb's book of life.

God tell the wise the truth in the Bible of what the Mark of the Beast is.

### Rev. 13:17 The Mark of the Beast is:

The mark which is the name of the beast or the number of its name. This calls for wisdom. Let the person who has insight calculate the number of the beast, for it is the number of a man. (the Pope)  
That number is 666.

### The Pope has many names:

Roman numerals	
Vicar of Christ	= 666 Latin
Latin Speaking Man	= 666 Greek
The Latin Kingdom	= 666 Greek
Church of Italy	= 666 Greek

### The Beast ~ the Pope ~ explains ~ His Mark:

(From page 20 of the book "Holy Feast Days")

The Catholic Record, September 1, 1923

Sunday is our mark of authority. The (Roman Catholic) church is above the Bible and this transference of Sabbath (to Sunday) observance is proof of that fact.

The Mark of the Beast is the **Pope's Sunday law**.

**How** is the mark going to be given?

**You** will have to make a choice Sabbath or Sunday.  
**God's laws** or **Satan's counterfeits**.

**Who** is the mark given by?

**You** will choose.

**When** is the Mark going to be given?

It will start 45 days after the start of the first 4 Trumpets of Revelation 8:6;

For details see the book: "The Last 1335 Days"

# Why has God *Allowed* Trump to win the USA Election?

11~ 07 ~ 2024 ~ by Ela

God has been on trial for 6000 years and His trial will be over in less than 4 years; October 1, 2029.  
God has to allow sin to fully develop so that it never happens again.

USA will be the “The Beast out of the Earth” and Satan’s agent, Trump will be the Pope’s enforcer.

Rev. 13:15 The Beast out of the Earth (USA via UN): He was given power to give breath to the image (the Pope’s Sunday Laws) of the first beast, (Rev. 13: 1 Beast out of the Sea = the Pope) so that it could speak and cause all who refuse to worship the image (Sunday Laws) to be killed.

Rev. 13:16 He (The Beast out of the Earth, USA via the UN) also forced everyone, (whole world) small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to receive a mark on his right hand or on his forehead, so that no one could buy or sell unless he had the mark, which is the name of the beast (Rev. 13: 1 out of the Sea = the Pope) or the number of his name.

## Sixth Trumpet ~ Death Decree

For more details read all of the 7 Trumpets

Rev. 9:13 The sixth angel sounded his trumpet, and I heard a voice coming from the horns of the golden altar that is before God. It said to the sixth angel, who had the trumpet, “Release the four angels who are bound at the great river Euphrates.” And the four angels who had been kept ready for this very hour and day and month and year were released to kill a third of mankind.” (Symbolic for “Death Decree” to kill we who keep all of God’s commandments and zero of Satan’s counterfeits as per Mark 7:7>. History will be repeated as per Queen Ester’s “Death Decree” story.)

God has allowed Satan’s agent Donald Trump to be elected President of the USA because Pamala Haris is a moral person and Donald Trump has zero morals. He will do exactly what the Pope will ask him to do; which is to be his enforcer of his world-wide Sunday laws.

## 2024 Resolutions ~ that will lead to ~ “Peace and Safety”

Putin & Ukraine war will end.  
Jew’s & Palestine’s war will end.  
Jews and Iran will bring peace and safety to the Middle East.

After the “Sudden Destruction” the “Whole World’s” religion will be worshipping the all-mighty dollar.

## Summary *I pray.*

Peace and Safety	January 2026	
Sudden Destruction	February 3, 2026	~ Day 1 ~ the first 4 Trumpets
Pope’s Sunday Laws	March 19, 2026	~ Day 45
Second Coming	October 1 2029	~ Day 1335 days after Sudden Destruction.

## Peace & Safety ~ When?

2025, 2026, 2027?

November 10, 2024

Sheep logic vs Shepard logic.  
Human guessing vs God's sound doctrine in the Bible.

I have given SHEEP logic guesses for the "YEAR" of the "sudden destruction" that starts "The Last 1335 Days" ~ Daniel 12:12.

The Bible does NOT give the YEAR, but I have presented sound Biblical doctrine on the month and date of the Second Coming = October 1.

The YEAR we must look for SIGNS of Peace and safety.

1Thessalonians 5:1

While people are saying Peace and safety, sudden destruction will come on them"

## Biblical Prophecy of World End Times Events

### The Last Probation Period ~ 1335 Days

Daniel 12:12

Second Coming

Blessed is the one who waits for and reaches the END (Second Coming) of the 1335 days.

Daniel 12:10

The WISE (Students of Scriptures) shall understand.

1Thessalonians 5:1

The Start of the Last 1335 Days Probation Period:

While people are saying

Peace and safety, sudden destruction

(=Rev.6>12 ~ Trumpets = Feb. 3 = start of 1335 days before October 1 Second Coming.)

will come on them, as labour pains on a pregnant woman, and they will not escape. But

You, brothers are not in darkness so that this day should surprise you like a thief.

You are all sons of the light and you are sons of the day.

We do not belong to the night or to the darkness.

God states there will be "Peace and Safety".

God states there will be "Sudden Destruction".

That will affect 1/3, 1/3 1/3, = the whole world. (=Rev.6>12 the first 4 Trumpets)

You better believe Him or you will be calling God a liar.

## WHEN will SIN be FULLY developed?

God has been on trial for 6000 years.

God has to allow SIN to fully develop so that it never happens again.

What will it take to have "Peace and Safety"?



We all still **PRAY** that there will be “**Peace and Safety**” January 2025.

Sadly 😞, with Donald **Trump** elected President of the **USA** we must be prepared for a **year** or **two** more before this happens. But I still pray that “**Peace and Safety**” will happen swiftly and come sooner than later.

## What is the hold up?

**God** is in **complete control** and **His plans** are **perfect**.

**SIN** has to **fully develop** so that it **never** happens again.

## Our Watch List ~ that will lead to ~ “**Peace and Safety**”

So, what will the **next year** or two **look like**; what should we **watch for**?

**Trump** has **full control** of the **USA** government.  
He will be a total **dictator** that will probably **not** lead to “**Peace and Safety**” in January 2025.

This means that “**Peace and Safety**” will **not** happen until 2026 at the **earliest**.

What will **Trump** do his **first year** of his **dictatorship**?  
Will he let **Russia** win or not?  
Will he help **Ukraine** or not?  
Will he help the **Israel** or not?  
Will he work to bring “**Peace and Safety**” to the **middle east** or not?  
Will he allow **China** to have Taiwan of not?

He will immediately **pardon** the January 6 **criminals**.  
The flood gates of **corruption** will be massively opened.  
How will he pay for the ½ billion he owes in **civil judgements**?  
Will he sell “**Truth Social**” media service to Elon Musk or the Saudis at a huge mark-up and for **future favors**?

## What will it take to have “**SIN to Fully Develop**”?

**Democracy** is being **diminished** in favour of **dictatorship** all over the world.

**Rev. 11:18** **Climate Change**  
**7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet** ~ **The Close of Earths Probation** ~ page 152 in this book “*Our Creator’s Truth*”  
**The time has come ... for destroying those who destroy the earth.**

**Trump** will terminate USA’s **climate change** COP deal. He calls the deal “**the green deal**” the **biggest scam in history**. He stated he wants to “**drill baby drill**”.

**Dan. 12:4** **AI and End Times**  
“**But you, Daniel, close up and seal the words of the scroll until the time of the end.**  
(Now these *end times* are revealed.) **Many will go here and there to increase knowledge.**”

All we can do is **sit back** and **watch God’s plan** unfold and **pray** for a **sooner** than later **Second Coming**.

# The Last Probation Period

The following is a *summary* from the book  
“**The Last 1335 Days**” starting at p 24

## Repent:

God has always given His sheep a **probation period** to repent.

**Strike One** ~ First Probation Period ~ the flood ~ 120 years.

**Gen. 6:3** Then God said,  
My Spirit will not contend with man forever, for he is mortal; his days will be **120 Years**.

**Strike Two** ~ Second Probation Period ~ the Jewish nation ~ 490 Years.

**Dan. 9:11** Israel's Probation Period

All Israel has transgressed **your law** and **turned away** (*Mark 7:7*), refusing to obey you. Therefore, the curses and sworn judgments written in the **law of Moses (Torah)**, the servant of God, have been poured out on us, because we have sinned against you. ...

<sup>24)</sup> **Seventy weeks** are **decreed (probation period)** for your people (*With respect to the Jew's role as God's chosen people. 70 weeks x 7 days = 490 prophetic years, Eze. 4:6; Num. 14:35*) and your holy city to finish transgression, to put an end to sin, (to end their counterfeit laws, *Mark 7:7*) to atone for wickedness, to bring in everlasting righteousness, to seal up vision and prophecy and to anoint the most holy. (*Christ, Acts 10:38*)

**Strike Three** ~ Third Probation Period ~ the last probation ~ **1335 Days**.

**Dan. 12:12** God States:  
**Blessed** is the one who waits for and reaches **the end** (*Second Coming*) of the **1335 days**.

**Mat. 25:32** The Sheep and the Goats:  
All nations will be **gathered** before him, and He will **separate** the people one from another as a Shepherd separates the **sheep** from the **goats**.”

The **3<sup>rd</sup> probation** period will have a starting date of **1335 days prior** to the **Second Coming**. (*Dan.12:12*)

It will be a **gathering time** of His sheep from all over the world (*Mat. 25:32*) to **come out**. (*Rev. 18:4*)

## The Close of Probation

It is easier to **start** at the **close of probation** and **work backwards** to find the **start of probation**.

### Rev. 11:15 The Close of Earths Probation:

The seventh angel sounded his trumpet, and there were **loud voices in heaven**, (*a big party*) which said: “The kingdom of the world **has become** the kingdom of our God and of his Messiah, and he will reign forever and ever.” (*Prior to this, Satan had **deceived** (Rev. 12:9) and was in **control** (1John 5:19) of every religious organization of the world.*)

And the twenty-four elders, who were seated on their thrones before God, fell on their faces and worshiped God, saying: “We give thanks to you, God Almighty, the One who is and who was, because you **have taken** your great power and **have begun to reign**. The nations were angry; and **your wrath has come**. (*7 Last Plagues see Rev. 15:1*) The **time has come** for judging the dead and for rewarding your servants, the prophets and your saints and those who reverence your name, both small and great and for **destroying** those who **destroy** the earth. Then God’s temple in **heaven was open** and within his temple was seen the ark of his covenant.

At the **seventh trumpet** there will be a grand celebration *in heaven* because God will be in **full** control. The **great controversy** of who is right, Lucifer or God, is finished. The universal trial that started in heaven is over!!! *Rev. 12:7 “and there was war in heaven,”* a **war of words**. Lucifer, the plaintiff, accused God, the defendant, of being unfair and it continued on earth, Satan’s battleground.

At the **close of earth’s probation** comes the **time for judging, rewarding and destroying**.

### Rev. 22:11 Christ’s 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet Announcement:

Let him who does wrong continue to do wrong; let him who is vile continue to be vile; let him who does right continue to do right; and let him who is holy continue to be holy. Behold, **I am coming soon. My reward is with me, and I will give** (*future, when He comes, not when you die.*) to everyone according to what he had done.” (*No Second Chance.*)

**John 12:31** “Now the **prince** of this world, (*Satan, 1 John 5:19*) will be **driven out**.”

The reign of power will be taken from the **Prince of Darkness** and given to the **Prince of Light**.

**The great controversy, the great trial, will be over!**

Therefore, the **close of probation**, the **seventh trumpet**, takes place **30 days** before the Second Coming of Christ, prior to the **seven last plagues**. God’s **wrath will come** right after the **7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet**.

*For details on “End Time Events Sequence” see below ~ page 161*

From the Bible study “**Christ’s Birthday**” we know that Christ was born **October 1**, His **First Coming**, thus; His **Second Coming**, will be on the **same day**. From this we can **back up 1335 days** and we get **February 3** as the **start of “The Last 1335 Days”**.

Now that we know that the **trumpets** are part of God’s last **probation** period, we have to look at the other **trumpets** to see **what starts the end time events**.

**What starts the Last Probation Period?**

**What starts the Last 1335 Days?**

To **understand** the **New Testament** book of **Revelation**, you must understand the **Old Testament**.

The “**Feast of Trumpets**” were a **preparation** period, a **probation period**, which was followed by the “**Day of Atonement**” ~ “**Judgement Day**” ~ “**Second Coming**” per say.

**Trumpets** in the Bible were used to get the people’s attention to what was going to take place such as a **warning** of approaching danger. (See *Joel 2:1, Jer. 6:1, 51:27, Eze. 33:3, Hos. 8:1, etc.*) The **Feast of the Trumpets** was **10 days prior to the Day of Atonement**. They started with a trumpet blast, which was a preparation time, a **10-day probation period**, for the people to be ready for the yearly **Day of Atonement**, which was a type of **Judgment Day**. God’s annual Holy days of the **Feast of the Trumpets**, part of His plan of Salvation, is an example of the end time **probation** period, which the **Seven Trumpets** of *Rev. 8: 6 to 9:15* and *11:15-19* are also to be God’s **last 1335-day probation** period for all of Earth. This will start **February 3, 1335 days** before the **Second Coming** of Christ on **October 1**.

**1Thess. 5:3 God Declares ~ Sudden Destruction:**

While people are saying “**peace and safety**,” **destruction will come on them suddenly**, But you, brothers are **not in darkness** so that this day should surprise you like a thief. You are all sons of the **light** and sons of the **day**. We do **not** belong to the **night** or to the **darkness**.

**What is Sudden Destruction?**

**The Seven Trumpets ~ Precede Judgment Day ~ Second Coming**

The seven trumpets are the **start and close of probation** for earth’s inhabitants. This is the time period where all of earth’s inhabitants will go through **trials and tribulations**. This will be the **final test**, the **last probation** period before the Second Coming of Christ. People will be separated into **two camps: God’s and Satan’s**.

The **sudden destruction** are the **ecological disasters** of the first four **trumpets** in **Revelation 8:6-12** that will affect **1/3 ~ 1/3 ~ 1/3 = the whole world**.

# Second Coming Delayed Because

**Mat. 24:14 Christ Confirms Prophecy ~ Signs of the Second Coming:**

**Christ said:** **“This gospel** (*Christ only had the Old Testament; this means all of the Bible.*) **of the kingdom will be preached in the whole world** (= to all religions) **as a testimony to all nations,** (*Islam is a nation*) **and then** (*and only then*) **the end will come.**

<sup>15)</sup> **So, when you see standing in the holy place ‘the abomination that causes desolation’ spoken of through the prophet Daniel <sup>12:11</sup>; let the reader understand <sup>(Daniel 12)</sup>**

**Dan. 12:4 The Seal is Open ~ by the 3<sup>rd</sup> Elijah:**

**“But you, Daniel, close up and seal the words of the scroll until the time of the end.**

**Dan. 12:10 God States:**

**The wicked** (*servants*) **shall not understand, but the wise** (*students of Scriptures*) **shall understand.** (*in these end times.*)

**Pro. 1:5 God States:**

**A wise man will hear and increase learning.**

*(Learn ~ new light ~ new truth.)*

**And a man of understanding will attain wise counsel**

*(from ~ Berean Commandment Keepers.)*

We ~ **Berean Commandment Keepers** ~ have **just started** work of evangelizing the whole world ~ presently in **70 countries.**

The **understanding** of the **end time truth** has been **revealed** by the **Berean Commandment Keepers** in their **Elijah messages and prophecies.**

The **whole world** means just that; **every religious organization.**

**Every** religious organization **must** know **“Our Creator’s Truth”.**

**Matt. 28:19 Our Shepherd Commands You:**

**To go and make disciples of all nations ...**

**teaching them to obey everything** (*Our Creator’s Truth*) **I have commanded you.**

After you have **studied** **“Our Creator’s Truth”** and **obey** our **Creator**, you will be **one of God’s Elijah 144,000** last generation messenger and prophet for **your area.**

It will be **your job** to evangelize your area.

After you have **evangelized Christians** then you must **evangelize non-Christians.**

See below: page 202

5a)

# Prophecy

“The Last 1335 Days”  
Book

## Table of Contents: Part ~ from the Book “The Last 1335 Days”

<b>3. God’s Trial</b>	<b>p 16</b>
3.1 How Sin Started	
3.2 God Goes to Court	
3.3 Judgment	
3.4 Three Juries	
3.4.1 The Three Jury Time Frame Chart	
3.5 How Sin Will End	
3.6 Summary	
<b>4. The Last 1335 Days~ Before the Second Coming</b>	<b>p 24</b>
4.1 Setting the Stage	
4.2 The Seven Trumpets	
4.3 Seven Last Plagues	
<b>5. Second Coming</b>	<b>p 50</b>
<b>6. The Millennium</b>	<b>p 54</b>
<b>7. The Third Coming</b>	<b>p 56</b>
<b>8. Life on the New Earth</b>	<b>p 67</b>
<b>9. The Second Coming</b>	<b>p 69</b>
<b>F. Problems With Millennium Life</b>	<b>p 84</b>
<b>G. Michael the Archangel ~ The Angel God</b>	<b>p 89</b>
<b>H. On What Day Was Christ Born? ~ By Michael Scheifler</b>	<b>p 94</b>
<b>SDA’s Only ~ End Time Events ~ EGW</b>	<b>(30 pages) p 104</b>

# The Last 1335 Days

## Very Briefly

### Introduction

Keep in mind what Christ said about future events; He has made everything we need to know about the Second Coming in the Bible. (Isa. 46:10; John 14:29; 15:15; 1 Thess. 5:1)

Most people are afraid of studying the time when the Second Coming will be, but we all believe He will come soon. What we really want to know is, “**How soon is soon?**”.

1Thess. 5:1, tells us that the *times and dates* are not to be written down for everyone to know but we who study the Bible will know the signs of the end of the world. It will be when *people are saying “Peace and Safety”*, and then *sudden destruction* will come. If we **study** about this *sudden destruction*, we will know about the End Time Events and the Second Coming because we are *sons of the light* and *this day* will not surprise us. However, we will not know the date until the start of the *sudden destruction* and that’s what we are going now study briefly.

### Understanding Prophecy

To understand the New Testament, which is approximately 80% quotes from the Old Testament; it is logical that we must understand the messages in the Old Testament to understand prophecy.

### Sudden Destruction

The **seven** perfect Annual Holy days of God give a complete Plan of Salvation in them. One of the Annual Holy days that are a Shadow of Things to come is the Feast of Trumpets. It was a preparation time; a probation period just prior to the Day of Atonement Feast which was and still is a shadow of Judgment Day, the Close of Earth’s Probation. When we study the **seven** Trumpets of Revelation, a probation period prior to Judgment Day, and the Second Coming, we find that the first four trumpets are **ecological disasters**; the *sudden destruction*.

### The Seven Trumpets ~ Summarized

The seven trumpets are the start and close of probation for earth’s inhabitants. This is the time period where all of earth’s inhabitants will go through **trials and tribulations**. This will be the **final test** before the Second Coming of Christ. People will be separated into two camps: God’s and Satan’s.

The **1<sup>st</sup> ~ 4<sup>th</sup>** Trumpets will be ecological disasters.

The **5<sup>th</sup>** Trumpet will be a plague of sores inflicted on people by Satan similar to the Old Testament **Job’s** experience.

The **6<sup>th</sup>** Trumpet will be a **death decree** issued against the people who are not following the Spiritual Leader of the World, which will be the Roman Catholic Pope, new laws. History is repeating itself similar to the Old Testament Queen **Esther’s** experience.

The **7<sup>th</sup>** Trumpet, the close of probation, will be after everyone has chosen to follow man’s or God’s laws.

# Seven Trumpets

## Very Briefly

### Purpose

**Trials and tribulations** are two of God's means of bringing people to repentance. These are what the first six Trumpets are for.

### First Trumpet

**Rev. 8:6** Then the seven angels who had the **seven trumpets** prepared to sound them. <sup>7</sup>**The first** angel sounded his trumpet, and there came **hail and fire** mixed with Blood, (*Meteorite Shower*) and it was hurled down upon the earth. **A third** of the earth was burned up, a third of the trees were burned up. And all the green grass was burned up.

The book of Revelation is a symbolic and prophetic book.

**The interpretations** of the main characters in the first three trumpets are symbolic and the **results will be literal to the point of sound principles of prophetic interpretation**. That is, while the general points are to be interpreted literally, literal interpretations are not exact and are described as best that the writer (John) could with the knowledge of the times. John did not know anything about asteroids, comets or meteorite showers then.

The *hail and fire mixed with blood and it was hurled down upon the earth, Rev 8: 6*, is symbolic of a **meteorite shower**. Have you ever seen a meteorite shower, even on TV? It looks just like a hailstorm of fireballs.

Could a third of the earth be damaged by a meteorite shower?

Yes, this could literally happen. The first trumpet is the start of the close of probation for the world, which is the start of the *sudden destruction* of 1/3 of earth.

**1Thess. 5:3 God Declares ~ Sudden Destruction:**

While people are saying "peace and safety," **destruction will come on them suddenly**, But you, brothers are **not in darkness** so that this day should surprise you like a thief. You are all sons of the **light** and sons of the **day**. We do **not** belong to the **night** or to the **darkness**.

### Second Trumpet

**Rev. 8:8** The second angel sounded his trumpet, and something like a **huge mountain (Asteroid) all ablaze**, was thrown into the sea, **a third** of the sea turned into blood, a third of the living creatures in the sea died and a third of the ships were destroyed. (*Tsunami, Tidal Wave*)

The *huge mountain, all ablaze, Rev. 8: 8* is an **Asteroid**. This is what Luke is referring to in:



**Luke 21:25** **Christ said:** “On the earth, nations will be in anguish and perplexity at the **roaring and tossing of the sea.**” (*Tsunami, Tidal Wave*)

Could the sea turn into what looked like blood, red? Yes! This is what scientists have to say:

National Geographic, June 1989, p. 681. “*The splash of an extraterrestrial impact, an asteroid six miles in diameter, in the ocean would bring up anoxic water (water with very little oxygen in it) from the depths. The seas would look like the aftermath of a global red tide...dead animals floating everywhere. Most of the world’s fish would perish.*”

Comets, Asteroids, and Meteorites, p. 52. Time Life Books

“*Even a quarter-mile asteroid would create a tidal wave hundreds of feet high...large enough to destroy ships and obliterate any coastal area that it washed over.*”

## Third Trumpet

**Rev. 8:10** The third angel sounded his trumpet, and a **great star, blazing like a torch, (Comet)** fell from the sky on a **third** of the rivers and on the springs of water, the name of the star is Wormwood. A **third** of the waters turned bitter, and many people died from the waters that had become bitter. (*Acid Rain*)

The “**great star, blazing like a torch, Rev. 8: 10**” is a **comet**; made of a poisonous substance similar to alkaline, which when mixed with water tastes bitter and could cause something similar to acid rain.

From these three trumpets we can see that the whole earth is affected.

( $\frac{1}{3}$  times 3 =  $\frac{3}{3}$  = the whole earth)

## Fourth Trumpet

**Rev. 8:12** The fourth angel sounded his trumpet and a **third** of the sun was struck, a **third** of the moon, and a **third** of the stars, so that a **third** of them turned dark. A **third** of the day was without light, and also a **third** of the night.

With the fourth trumpet, no cause is named, but it affects the whole world. According to other end of time Scripture accounts, (*Eze. 38:19, Mat. 24:7, 28:2, Rev. 6:12*) that along with the above meteorites, asteroid and comet, there will be other **natural disasters** such as volcanoes and earthquakes that will cause smoke and pollution that will block out the sunlight in the fourth trumpet and effect the whole world.

These worldwide ecological disasters will be the **catalyst** to have all the people of the world go to their religious leaders for answers, the Buddhists, Moslems, Hindus, Jews, Protestants, Catholics, etc. The leaders will then go to their leaders until all the head leaders of the religious world will get together and **elect a Spiritual Leader** of the World, *The Beast out of the Sea* of *Rev. 13*, the *Little Horn* of Daniel 7 that has been identified as the **Pope**.

The Pope will then say of this are given in the story of Job and Queen Esther that God caused these four trumpet plagues, these so-called **acts of God** because the world has not united to worship Him. To make God happy everyone will have to unite and worship God together. This will easily accomplish because of the panic and the

different faiths will not be asked to change much, just one or two points. All agree that there is a God and they will all worship Him in their own way but will be united on a few points. The main point will be world-wide Sunday keeping; this will result in:

**Rev. 13:8** All inhabitants of the earth will worship the beast, all whose names have not been written in the book of life.

God always has a purpose and a good reason for allowing Satan and his angels for doing unjust things. Examples:

**Rev. 12:9** The great dragon was hurled down, that ancient serpent called the devil, or Satan, who leads the whole world astray.

**Matt. 24:12** Because of the increase of wickedness, the love of most (*the majority*) will grow cold, but he who stands firm to the end will be saved.

The first four trumpets will wake up the world. There will be worldwide panic and the economy will be shattered. It will look like God is at war with earth and history has proven that **the first casualty of war is truth**. People who haven't studied the Bible will not know the truth, which will result in demands that fast action be taken to provide the basic necessities for living. New laws will be put into place quickly. There will be new man-made religious laws, opposite God's laws, that the greater majority of the world will agree with.

## Fifth Trumpet

### Confirmation Time

After the "*sudden destruction*," God's people will be giving the inhabitants of earth the final call of Revelation 18:4 "*Come out of her my people*." God will allow a confirmation test.

The 5<sup>th</sup> trumpet plague will cause more trouble all over the world. It will be a time to "*separate the sheep from the goats*" *Mat. 25:32*, and "*all inhabitants of the earth*" *Rev. 13: 8* will have to confirm which laws to follow, **man's or God's**.

**Rev. 8:13** As I watched, I heard an eagle that was flying in midair call out in a loud voice: "Woe! Woe! Woe! (*5th, 6th & 7th Trumpets*) to the inhabitants of the earth, because of the trumpet blasts about to be sounded by the other three angels!"

**Rev. 9:1** The 1<sup>st</sup> woe is the 5<sup>th</sup> trumpet; confirmation time.  
**Rev. 9:13** The 2<sup>nd</sup> woe is the 6<sup>th</sup> trumpet, death decree and final decision time.  
**Rev. 11:15** The 3<sup>rd</sup> woe is the 7<sup>th</sup> trumpet, the close of probation, where sinners are lost forever.

**Rev. 9:1** The fifth angel sounded his trumpet, and I saw a star that had fallen from the sky to the earth. The star (*Satan*) was given (*God is directing these events, not man.*) the key to the shaft of the Abyss. (*Some think that the star that had fallen to earth is Christ. Maybe, may not be, either way, Christ is in control of the keys and has allow the Abyss to be open.*) When he opened the Abyss, smoke rose from it like the smoke from a gigantic furnace. The sun and sky were darkened by the smoke from the Abyss. And out of the smoke locusts came down upon the earth and were given power like that of scorpions of the earth. They were told not to harm the grass of the earth or the earth or any plant or tree, but only those people who did not have the seal of God

on their foreheads. (God is directing these events against the wicked.) They were not given power to kill them, but only to torture them for five months. And the agony they suffered was like that of the sting of a scorpion when it strikes a man. During those days men will seek death, but will not find it; they will long to die, but death will elude them.

**Rev. 9:11** They had as king over them the angel of the Abyss, whose name in Hebrew is Abaddon, and in Greek, Apollyon.

There are four main characters in this fifth trumpet, the star, the abyss, the smoke and the locust. They are symbolic and they are explained in the in-detail study on the website.

The **fallen star**, Rev. 9:1, is Satan, Lucifer, the former number one angel of heaven that was cast down on to the earth.

**Isa. 14:12** How you have fallen from heaven, O morning star, (Satan Rev. 12: 7)son of the dawn! You have been cast down to the earth, you who once laid low the nations!

**Rev. 12:7** And there was war in heaven. (It was a war of words like that of lawyers arguing over the law.) Michael and his angels fought against the dragon, and the dragon and his angels fought back. But he was not strong enough, and they lost their place in heaven. The great dragon was hurled down, that ancient serpent called the devil, or Satan, who leads the whole world astray. He was hurled to the earth and his angels with him. (Satan's **fall** from Heaven)

**John 12:31** **Christ said:** "Now is the time for judgment on this world; now the prince of this world, (Satan John 16:11) will be driven out."

**John 16:11** "Regard to judgment, because the prince of this world now stands condemned."

**1John 5:19** We know that we are children of God, and that the **whole world** is under the **control** of the evil one. (Satan)

The **star** of Rev. 9:1 is Satan. Identification is confirmed in Rev. 9:11 which describes the star as **king** of the **Abyss** whose name is **Abaddon & Apollyon**, which both mean destroyer.

Good news is found in the words "**was given**" Rev. 9:1. Here "**The star** (Satan) **was given** (at the command of Christ, no one else has control of the Abyss except Christ, Rev. 20:1-3) **the key to the shaft of the Abyss**" Christ is allowing the key to the shaft of the Abyss to be given to Satan. The good news is that **Christ is in control**.

The good news in Rev. 9:4 is that they will not harm His obedient children of God. The good news is that God is in control of the Locusts power, Rev. 9:4, "**they were told**" and Rev. 9:5, "**were not given power**". The **five months**, Rev. 9:5, these are literal days, not symbolic years, because of the results and actions and this interpretation is dealing with end time events which are futuristic not historic. Also, Christ confirms in:

**Luke 21:32** "**This generation will not pass away.**"

The suffering in Rev. 9:5+6 sounds like history repeating itself when Satan accused God of protecting Job, Job 1:9 and God allowing Satan and his angels to torture Job.

## 5th Trumpet

### Jobs Test

**Job 2:4** “Skin for skin!” Satan replied. “A man will give all he has for his own life. But stretch out your hand and strike his flesh and bones, and he will surely curse you to your face.” **YeHoVaH** said to Satan, “**Very well, then, he is in your hands; but you must spare his life.**” So, Satan went out from the presence of **YeHoVaH** and affected Job with painful sores from the soles of his feet to the top of his head. Then Job took a piece of broken pottery and scraped himself with it as he sat among the ashes. His wife said to him, “Are you still holding on to your integrity? Curse Elohim and die! He replied, “You are talking like a foolish woman. Shall we accept good from Elohim, and not trouble?” In all this, Job did not sin in what he said.

**Job 3:21** *Job* “longed for death, but it does not come,”

**Job 1:22** In all this, Job did not sin by charging **YeHoVaH** with wrong doing.

Job came to know God even better through intense and seemingly unreasonable suffering, because he had 100% faith, trust and ***I will rejoice in God always, Phil. 4:4***, even though he did not know why tragic things were happening to him and his family.

After the 5<sup>th</sup> trumpet people will ask the Pope why God still angry and the Pope will blame it on the few who are following **all of God’s laws** and none of the Pope’s **man-made laws**.

### Catholic Catechism – Bishop Enright 1905

“The Catholic Church **abolished** not only the (*weekly*) **Sabbath** but **all** the **other** (*annual*) **Jewish festivals**. The **new law** (*Pope’s Law’s*) has its own spirit and **its own feasts**, (*Christmas, Easter, Good Friday, Palm Sunday, Lent ~ are all pagan.*) which have **taken the place** (*counterfeited God’s feasts*) taken the place of those **appointed** (*by God*) in the **Law of Moses** (*Torah*). If we would know the days to be observed, we must **go to the Catholic Church, not to the Mosaic Law.**” (*First 5 books of the Bible.*)

(*All weekly and annual festivals, Lev. 23, are God’s Holy Feast days, they are not Jewish festivals.*)

The **Seal of God** is Christ’s weekly and Annual Sabbath Holy days.

The **Mark of the Beast** is the Popes’ Sunday and Secular Pagan Holi-days.

**Rev. 12:17** **Then the dragon** (*Satan, Rev. 12:9*) **was enraged at the woman** (*the true Christian people, Rev. 12:13+14, who do not worship the Beast*) **and went off to make war** against the rest of her offspring, those who **obey** God’s commandments.

## Satan Impersonates Christ

**2Cor. 11:14** Satan himself transforms himself into an angel of light. (*Christ*)

Five months **after the 5<sup>th</sup> trumpet Satan himself will impersonate Christ**. He will perform many miracles and confirm the Popes new laws.

Satan's and/or his agents will claim that God, the Father, has poured out the plagues of the first five trumpets because He is angry with those who are not following the man-made laws of the Pope, "*the Beast out of Sea*" Rev. 13.

**Rev. 13:13** And he (*Satan's agent*) performed great and miraculous signs, even causing fire to come down from heaven to earth in full view of men. (*Physical not symbolic*)<sup>14</sup> Because of the signs (*Physical*) he was given power to do on behalf of the first beast, he deceived the inhabitants of the earth.

These fires have to be literal, because "*he (Satan) deceived the inhabitants of the earth*" Rev. 13:14.

Of all Christians, 99.99% believe in a physical fire coming down from God to burn up living sinners. Satan will tell them to read Rev. 20: 9 and then he will say something like "I will prove to you that I am God", and he will *even cause fire*, (literal) *to come down from heaven in full view of man*, Rev. 13:13. Satan cannot duplicate God's fire of Rev. 20. We know that Satan can never duplicate the Second Coming; he can never cause fire to come down from heaven the same way God does in Revelation 20:9.

So be aware of Satan, disguised as Christ, trying to prove that he is Christ, *even causing fire to come down from heaven to earth in full view of men*. Rev. 13:13

What will Satan want to do to God's people? He will want to enforce a worldwide death decree, the 6<sup>th</sup> trumpet.

## Sixth Trumpet ~ Death Decree

**Rev. 9:13** The sixth angel sounded his trumpet, and I heard a voice coming from the horns of the golden altar that is before God. It said to the sixth angel, who had the trumpet, "Release the four angels who are bound at the great river Euphrates." And the four angels who had been kept ready for this very hour and day and month and year were released **to kill** a third of mankind."

The following is another example of "*to kill*" God's people from the Old Testament.

### Queen Esther's Death Decree Repeated

History often repeats itself, and here is a case. In the Old Testament (*Esther 3*) during the time of Queen Esther, of a death decree being issued against God's people. In Rev. 9:13, there will be another death decree issued against God's people; it will be the sixth trumpet. The good news is, just like in Queen Esther's story; God's people are not harmed. *Esther 9 & Rev. 22*.

When the sixth trumpet death decree is issued, it will be the **final ultimatum**, to *worship the image of the Beast*; which is Sunday worship, or not ... to kill or be killed ... to follow **God's commandments**, Sabbath Keeping or **man's commandments**, Sunday Keeping.

**Esther 3:12** Then on the 13th day of the **1<sup>st</sup> month**... Dispatches were sent by couriers to all the kings provinces with the order to kill, destroy and annihilate all the Jews (*Who were God's people.*) ... on a single day, the 13<sup>th</sup> day of the **12th month**.” (*Maybe this is the origin of “unlucky 13”*)

Just like Queen Esther's decree (*1<sup>st</sup> month > 12th month* = 11 months *Esther 3:12 + 13*). There will be a **time delay**, another probation period, for people to make up their mind, to make a decision. Along with this death decree will come the following orders:

**Rev. 13:15** **The Beast out of the Earth** (*USA via UN*): He was given power to give breath to the image of the first beast, so that it could speak and cause all who refuse to worship the image to be killed.

**Rev. 13:16** He (*The Beast out of the Earth, Rev. 13: 1, UN*) also forced everyone, small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to receive a mark on his right hand or on his forehead, so that no one could buy or sell unless he had the mark, which is the name of the beast or the number of his name.

God's **moral laws** are the 10 commandments; **the sixth** is:

**Exo. 20:13** **“You shall not murder.”**

When the Pope issues an order to kill and God commands that **“You shall not murder.”** You will have to choose sides. After the sixth trumpet death decree is issued it will be time for God's people to *‘flee to the mountains’, Mat. 24:16.*

**Mat. 24:16** **Signs of the End of the Age:** **“Then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains. Let no one on the roof of his house go down to take anything out of the house. Let no one in the field go back to get his cloak.”**

**Col. 1:25** I have become its servant by the commission God gave me to present to you the word of God in its fullness, the mystery that has been kept hidden for ages and generations, but is now disclosed to the saints.

**2Thes. 2:8** And the lawless one will be revealed

Just prior to the seventh trumpet, the plan of salvation, God's work of trying to convince people that His ways lead to Eternal Life will be finished because everyone will have chosen sides after *the mystery that has been kept hidden for ages and generations, but is now disclosed to the saints*; the full truth has been revealed to all.

**Rev. 10:7** **The Angel and the Little Scroll:** But in the days when the seventh angel is about to sound his trumpet, the mystery of God (*“the word of God” Col. 1:25, the plan of salvation*) will be accomplished.

**John 16:8** **The Work of the Holy Spirit:** When He comes, He will convict the world of guilt in regard to sin and righteousness and judgment.

When everyone has made up their mind, their God given freedom of choice, then God's (Holy Spirit) job is finished, because everyone will have made their final choice prior to the seventh trumpet, which is the close of probation. On one side there are the sheep, on the other side the goats, *Mat. 25:32*, the wheat and the weeds, *Mat. 13: 24*, God's people and Satan's followers.

## Seventh Trumpet

### The Close of Probation

At the seventh trumpet there will be a grand celebration in heaven because God is now in full control. The great controversy of who is right, Lucifer or God, is finished. The universal trial that started in heaven is over!!!

Rev. 12:7 *“and there was war in heaven,”* a war of words. Lucifer, the plaintiff, accused God, the defendant, of being unfair and it continued on earth, Satan’s battleground. At the close of Earth’s probation comes the time for judging, rewarding and destroying.

**Rev. 11:15 The Seventh Trumpet:** The seventh angel sounded his trumpet, and there were loud voices **in heaven**, which said: “the kingdom of the world **has become** the kingdom of our God and of His Christ, and he will reign forever and ever. And the twenty-four elders, who were seated on their thrones before God, fell on their faces and worshiped God, saying: “We give thanks to you, God Almighty, the One who is and who was, because you **have taken** your great power and have **begun to reign**. The nations were angry; and **your wrath has come**. (7 Last Plagues see Rev. 15:1) The time **has come** for **judging** the dead and for rewarding your servants the prophets and your saints and those who reverence your name, both small and great and **for destroying** those who destroy the earth. Then God’s temple in heaven **was open** and within his temple **was seen the ark of his covenant**.

**No more sanctuary service in heaven!  
No more chances to repent!**

**No more intercession for people!  
No Second Chance!**

Christ will make the following announcement at the close of probation.

**Rev. 22:11** “Let him who does wrong continue to do wrong; let him who is vile continue to be vile; let him who does right continue to do right; and let him who is holy continue to be holy. **Behold, I am coming soon. My reward is with me, and I will give (future, when He comes, not 1000 years later) to everyone according to what he had done.**” (No Second Chance.)

**Dan. 7:26** The court will sit, and **his** (refers to: the Little Horn, Dan. 7:8, which is the Beast out of the Sea, Rev. 13:1, controlled by Satan, Rev. 13: 2) **power will be taken away and completely destroyed forever**. Then the sovereignty, power and greatness of the kingdoms under the whole heaven will be handed over to the saints, the people of the Most High. His kingdom will be an everlasting kingdom, and all rulers will worship and obey him.

**Rev. 11:15** “The Kingdom of the world **has become** the kingdom of our God and of his Christ.”

**Rev. 11:17** “God Almighty...you **have taken** your great power and have begun to reign.”

**John 12:31** “Now the prince of this world, (Satan, 1 John 5:19) **will be driven out.**”

**1John 5:19** We know that we are children of God, and that the whole world is under the control of the evil one. (Satan)

The reign of power will be taken from the Prince of **Darkness** and given to the Prince of **Light**.

## ***The great controversy, the great trial, will be over!***

The seventh trumpet takes place entirely in heaven and not on earth, *Rev. 11:15. The seventh angel sounded his trumpet, and there were loud voices in heaven, Rev. 11:19, Then God's temple in heaven was open and within his temple was seen the ark of his covenant.*

Therefore, the close of probation, the seventh trumpet, takes place a short time before the Second Coming of Christ.

**Rev. 22:12** *“Behold, I am coming soon!! My reward is with me.”*

### **Summary of the Seven Trumpets**

**1<sup>st</sup> day**, of the first trumpet of the four trumpets, which are ecological destruction, will start the end time count down, the 1335 days, *Dan. 12:12*, until the Second Coming. (*Daniel 12 below gives a detailed explanation.*)

**45 days** later; because these plagues cause worldwide panic, will result in the election of and bring into power, the Roman Catholic Pope as the Spiritual Leader of the World. From then till the Second Coming there will be 1290 days. *Dan. 12:11*

**45 days + 1290 days = 1335 days**

**1260 days** after the 45<sup>th</sup> day, the Pope's power will come to an end. *Dan. 12:7*. The 1260 days is the time to separate the sheep from the goats; followers of Christ or the Anti-Christ. The whole world will follow the Pope and his man-made laws except those who will follow the Bible and Bible only.

After approximately 2 years the **fifth trumpet** plague, will cause more panic. Five months later Satan will impersonate Christ and confirm the Pope's Sunday laws and blame the plagues on the ones who are following the Sabbath of the Scriptures.

He will insist that they be put to death if they do not worship on Sunday. This decree is the **sixth trumpet**.

At the end of the 1260 days will be the close of probation, the **seventh trumpet**.

**30 days** from the close of probation, the seventh trumpet, until the Second Coming, will be the **Seven Last Plagues**, which includes Armageddon.

The context of Daniel 12:4, 6, 7, 11, 12, 13 (**6 witnesses**) are the End Times Events; which ends with the Second Coming. They can be understood now, and we will study some of it.



# End Time Events Sequence

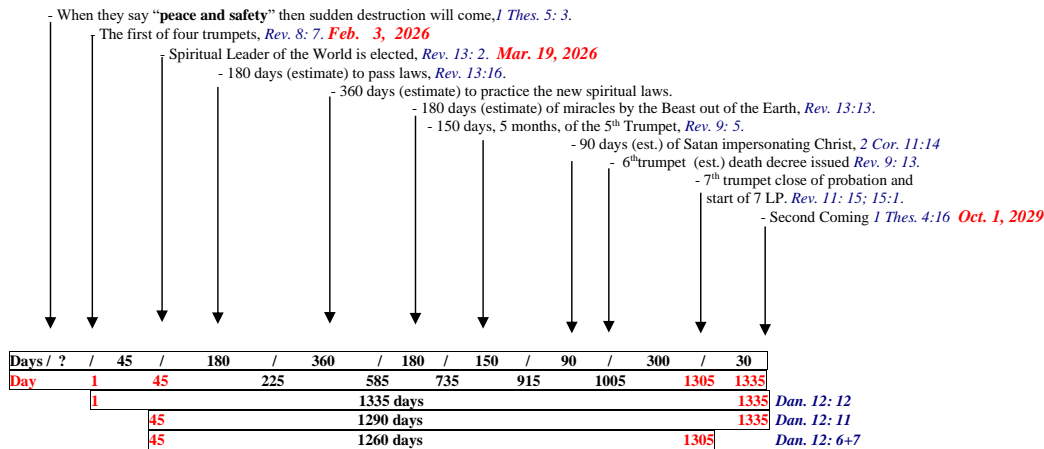
**Dan. 12:4 The End Times** “But you, Daniel, close up and seal the words of the scroll until the time of the end. Many will go here and there to increase knowledge...<sup>6</sup> “How long will it be before these astonishing things are fulfilled?” (a) below) “It will be for a time, times and half a time ( $3\frac{1}{2}$  years = 30 days a month x 12 x 3.5 = **1260 days**). When the power of the holy people has been finally broken, all these things will be completed. ....<sup>11</sup> (b) “From the time that the daily *sacrifice* (supplied word) is abolished and the abomination that causes desolation is set up, (God’s laws replaced with man’s) there will be **1290 days**. (c) Blessed is the one who waits for and reaches the end of the **1335 days**. But you go your way till the end; for you shall rest, and will arise to your inheritance at the end of the days.”

Day 1	<i>Feb. 3, 2026</i>	1	The 1 <sup>st</sup> Trumpet is the start of Daniel chapter 12-time frame.
Day 45	<i>Mar. 19, 2026</i>	45	The Spiritual Leader of the World (Pope) will be elected.
Day 1305	(a) + 1260		The 7 <sup>th</sup> Trumpet, Close of Probation & the start of The 7 Last Plagues.
Day 1335	(b) + 30		The 7 Last Plagues. Pope elected to the <b>Second Coming</b> = 1290 <b>Oct. 1, 2029</b>
Days	(c) = 1335		End Time <b>Second Coming</b> Events

This is a broad overview of the end time events.

## General Time Frame Chart

Day one of the last 1335 days before the Second Coming starts with the first trumpet and will proceed as outlined below.



# Seven Last Plagues

*Very Briefly*

## God's Wrath is Completed!

After the 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet the living are divided into two camps: the Saved and the Lost, it will be a time to **test**, to confirm people's commitment to their choice, even to the point that they are willing to die for the truth. God's seven last plagues wrath will be poured out on earth, *Rev. 16: 1*. These will last **30 days** before the Second Coming.

**Rev. 15:1 Seven Angels with Seven Plagues** I saw in heaven another great and marvelous sign: seven angels with the seven last plagues; last because with them **God's wrath is completed!**

**Rev. 16:1 The Seven Bowls of God's Wrath** Then I heard a loud voice from the temple saying to the seven angels, "Go, pour out the seven the seven bowls of **God's wrath** on the earth."

## 7 Last Plagues

- :2 1<sup>st</sup> ugly and painful sores
- :3 2<sup>nd</sup> the **sea, (ocean, 70% of the world)** and it turned into **blood like that of a dead man, (like jelly)** and **every living thing in the sea died.**
- :4 3<sup>rd</sup> rivers and springs, and they **became blood.**
- :8 4<sup>th</sup> the sun was given power to scorch people with fire
- :10 5<sup>th</sup> darkness. Men gnawed their tongues in agony
- :12 6<sup>th</sup> Then they gathered the kings together to the place that in Hebrew is called Armageddon.
- :17 7<sup>th</sup> From the sky hailstones of about a hundred pounds each fell upon men.

## The Purpose

What is *the purpose* of the seven last plagues? Why does a merciful loving God pour out seven last plagues on people after the close of probation? Only a sadist would torture a people after they've been condemned to death, unless there was a very good reason.

**God has to**, He's on trial, He doesn't want to, but He has to allow the plagues **to prove** to the universe that *the character* of the **living Lost does not change** after **they have heard the truth** (*Mat. 24:14*) and even with worse plagues (the seven last plagues) than the seven trumpet plagues.

The Seven Last Plagues can only last a very short time because of the effect it will have on earth. All oceans (*70% of the world*) will become *blood like that of a dead man*, *Rev. 16:3* (like jelly) and there will be no drinking water; *rivers and springs, and they became blood*. *Rev. 16:4*. The end of all life on earth will cease at the Second Coming, *Zep. 1:2*

The seven last plagues show the universe what happens when the Holy Spirit removes the conviction of right and wrong; if sin is left unchecked, people will not do what is right.

## Summary

Christ has told us **everything** about the **end time events** before they happen, but only the **wise will understand**. There will be a **probationary period**, (the last **1335 days** before the Second Coming), a **time of trouble**, (the **Seven Trumpets**) and a **time of great tribulation**, (the **Seven Last Plagues**). The first four trumpets are ecological disasters that affect the whole world, which is a worldwide wake up call. During the seven trumpets time period, earth's inhabitants will be separated into two camps, God's and Satan's. After everyone has been divided there will be a **time of great tribulation** that earth has never experienced before, which is the **Seven Last Plagues**. This will happen just prior to the end of earth's sinful history and the Second Coming of our Saviour.

# Second Coming

*Very Briefly*

## Christ's Appearance

Every living person will see Christ coming down from heaven, *Rev. 1:7*, to harvest the earth of *all*, both living and dead. He will take His faithful obedient people with Him back to heaven. The living Lost and all living creatures will be put to death by the brightness of His Coming.

**Rev. 1:7** Look, he is coming with the clouds, (*angels, 2Thes. 1:6 & Mat. 25:31*) and every eye will see Him.

**1Thes. 4:13 Second Coming:** “Brothers, we do not want you to be ignorant about those who **fall asleep**, (*in Christ, the Saved*) or to grieve like the rest of the men, who have no hope. (*The Lost, Rev. 20:5*) We believe that **YeHoshuVaH** died and rose again and so we believe that God will bring with **YeHoshuVaH** those who have fallen asleep in him. (*Back to heaven, John 14:1*) According to God’s own word, we tell you that we who are still alive, who are left till the coming of Christ, will certainly **not precede** (*to go to heaven, the saved do not remain on earth during the millennium*) those who have fallen asleep. For God himself will come down from heaven, with a loud command, with the voice of the archangel and with the trumpet call of God, and the dead in the Messiah will rise first. After that, we who are still alive and are left will be caught up together with them in the clouds **to meet God in the air**. And so, we will be with God forever. Therefore encourage each other with these words.”

If “*every eye will see Him*” *Rev. 1:7* and “*with the trumpet call of God*” *1 Thes. 4:16* raising the “*dead in Christ*” *1 Thes. 4:16*, then the Second Coming is a very visible and loud event. There is nothing secret about the Second Coming of Christ.

**John 13:36** Simon Peter asked him, “Christ, where are you going?” He replied, “**Where I am going, (*to heaven*) you cannot follow now, but you will follow later.**”

**John 14:1** “Do not let your hearts be troubled. Trust in God; trust also in me. In my Father’s house (*in heaven*) are many rooms; if it were not so, I would have told you. **I am going there** to prepare a place for you. (*in heaven*) And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come back and **take you** (*not stay with you on earth*) to be with me that you also may be **where I am.**” (*Christ is presently in heaven.*)

**John 17:24** “Father, I want those you have given me to be with me **where I am.**” (in heaven.)

When Christ comes, He will not remain on Earth, in fact His feet never touch earth at the Second Coming. The living Saved and the dead in Christ “*will be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet Christ in the air. And so, we will be with Christ forever.*” *1 Thes. 4:16* and “*I will come back and take you to be with me that you also may be where I am.*” *John 14:3.* Notice that Christ never touches the earth at the Second Coming. The saved will meet Him in the air and He will take His people back to heaven “*and (the Saved) reigned with Christ a thousand years*” *Rev. 20:4.*

## Death at the Second Coming

The **time frame** for the following verses is at the Second Coming when the Saved are taken to heaven to live and the Lost are put to death quickly, *Zep. 1: 18*, by the Glory of God, *2 Thes. 2: 8*. Satan and his angels will have no one to torment because they are confined to this planet, *Rev. 20: 3* and there is nothing living on it for 1000 years, *Zep. 1: 3*, *Rev. 11:18*. The Lost are brought back to life after 1000 years, *Rev. 20: 3*.

**Rev. 11:18** **The 7th Trumpet**  
The time has come for **destroying** those who **destroy the earth.**

**2Thes. 2:1** Concerning the coming of God, **YeHoshuVaH** the Messiah and our being gathered **to Him**, ....<sup>8</sup> And then the lawless one will be revealed whom God will overthrow with the **breath of his mouth** and **destroy** (quick death) **by the splendour** (His Glory) of **His coming.** (Along with the rest of the Lost, *Zep. 1:18*)

**Isa. 13:9** See, the day of **YeHoVaH** is coming, cruel day with wrath and fierce anger, **to make the land desolate** and **destroy the sinners** within it.

At the Second Coming Christ will save the righteous and destroy the sinners, even the Pigmies of Africa and anyone else who have never heard of the Scriptures or Christ, can be a sinner or righteous, **Romans 2:12-16**, no one will live on earth during the millennium.

**Rev. 19:21** **The rest of them were killed** with the sword that came out of the mouth of the rider on the horse, (Christ at the Second Coming) and all the birds gorged themselves on their flesh.

## Everything Dies

**Zep.1:2** **Warning of Coming Destruction:** “I will sweep away **everything** from the **face of the earth**, declares **YeHoVaH**.” “I will sweep away both **men** and **animals**; I will sweep away the **birds** of the air and the **fish** of the sea. The wicked will have only heaps of rubble when I **cut off man from the face of the earth**,” declares **YeHoVaH**.”

**The Great Day of Christ:** <sup>18</sup>“Neither their silver nor their gold will be able to save them on the day of **YeHoVaH**’s wrath. In the fire of his jealousy **the whole world will be consumed**, for he will make a **sudden end** (*quick death*) of **all who live in the earth**.”

**Jer.4:23** I looked at **the earth**, and it was **formless and empty**; and at the heavens, and their light was gone. <sup>24</sup>... there were **no people**.

**Jer. 25:33** **Second Coming:** At that time those **slain** by **YeHoVaH** will be everywhere, from one end of the earth to the other. They (*the Lost*) **will not be** mourned or gathered up or **buried** but will be like refuse lying on the ground.

At the Second Coming the living Lost are destroyed and left unburied.

**Rev. 20: 3** He (*an angel from heaven Rev. 20:1*) **threw him** (*Satan, Rev. 9:1*) **into the Abyss**, (*the earth after the Second Coming Rev. 20:7*) **and locked and sealed it over him**, **to keep him from deceiving the nations** (*this is more possible proof that there are other planets like earth, because all the sinful nations of people on earth are dead during the millennium.*) **anymore until the thousand years were ended**. After that, **he must be set free for a short time**.

Earth father’s that have to put to sleep a family pet that we all loved dearly; will put it to death the quickest way that they know. God will do the same to *all* the living Lost, **both men and animals** at the Second Coming, **by the splendour** (His Glory) **of His coming**. He will do the same at the final judgment at the Third Coming too.

## Summary

At the Second Coming the Saints, dead and living, will put on immortality and meet Christ in the air and then go to heaven with Him. The living Lost and all other life, at the time of the Second Coming will be put to death quickly by the brightness of God’s Glory and will not be buried because all living things on earth are dead.

# The Millennium

## 1000 Years of Rest

God created the world in six days and rested on the seventh day. He instructed that the land was to be given one year rest after six years. There has been approximately 6000 years of sin in this world and the millennium will usher in 1000 Years of rest from sin. These are three witnesses to prove the millennium.

**2Pet. 3:8** With God a day is like thousand years, and a thousand years are like a day.

If you believe that there will be life on earth during the millennium then you will certainly have to read carefully [www.eternal-life-made-easy.com](http://www.eternal-life-made-easy.com) "The Last 1335 Days" appendix "F", 'Problems with Millennium Life' on the website.

The word millennium is not found in the Scriptures, but the expression comes only from *Rev. 20: 1 - 7* where it is mentioned 6 times. Any definition or description of the millennium must be based on *the framework* of the millennial doctrine set forth in *Rev. 19* and *20*, for this is the only Scripture passage that deals directly with this doctrine. However; before you study this topic, you must study the destruction of earth at the Second Coming and all that is in it.

That the Second Coming precedes the millennium is clear from the fact that the narrative of *Rev. 19* and *20* is continuous. The Second Coming is symbolically portrayed in *Rev. 19: 11-21*, and the narrative is carried on without a break into *Rev. 20*, which discusses the millennial period. The continuity of narrative is clearly demonstrated by the interrelation of events. The three great powers that will oppose the work of Christ and gather the kings of the earth to battle immediately prior to the Second Coming are identified as the dragon, the beast, and the false prophet (*Rev. 16.13*). According to *Rev. 19.19*, when "*the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies gathered together to make war against the rider on the horse*" (Christ) at the time of the Second Coming, the beast and the false prophet are "*thrown alive into the fiery lake of burning sulfur*" *Rev. 20, 21*. The narrative of *Rev. 20:2* proceeds to show the fate of the third member of the trio, the dragon, Satan, who is seized and cast into the Abyss, where he remains for 1000 years with no one to tempt.

If there were people on earth during the 1000-year millennium, and Satan was not tempting them, they would all be saints ... what is the point of living on earth as saints for 1000 years ... There is none.

## Summary

The Second Coming wrath of God will destroy the living Lost along with all life form, but 1000 years later He will destroy all the Lost and then cleanse the earth with fire, *Rev. 20:14* before He creates a new heaven and a new earth. *Rev. 21:1*

# Judgment

"The Last 1335 Days" Section 3.3

We must first study the doctrine of judgment to have a firm foundation about where and when we go to heaven or hell,

**1Cor. 4:4** It is God who judges me. Therefore, judge nothing before the appointed time; **wait till God comes.**

There it is; when you die and are buried in the ground, six feet under, how can you go to heaven or hell if you are not judged until the Second Coming? You don't go anywhere; you **sleep** until the Second Coming; Christ confirms.

**John 11:11** He said: "Our friend Lazarus has fallen **asleep**; but I am going there to wake him up." ... <sup>23</sup> **YeHoshuVaH** said to her, "Your brother (*Lazarus, John 11:17*) will rise again." Martha answered, "I know **he will rise at the last day.**" (*Second Coming*)

**Acts 17:31** For he has set a day when he will judge. (*Not the day you die.*)

**Rev. 11:18** **The Seventh Trumpet** The time has come for judging the dead and for rewarding your servants the prophets and your saints. (*During the end times*)

**Rev. 22:11** **Second Coming** "Let him who does wrong continue to do wrong; let him who is vile continue to be vile; (*no second chance*) let him who does right continue to do right; and let him who is holy continue to be holy." <sup>12</sup> "Behold, I am coming soon! My reward is with me." (*Second Coming, not when you die.*)

**1Cor.15:51** Listen, I tell you a mystery: We will not all **sleep**, but we will all be changed, (*The Saved, 1Thess. 4:16*) in a flash, in the twinkling of an eye, **at the last trumpet.** (*Immortality only at the Second Coming, 1Thess. 4:16*)

**Acts 2:29** Brothers, I can tell you confidently that the patriarch David died and was buried and his tomb is here to this day. <sup>34</sup> **David did not ascend to heaven,** (*still sleeping*)

This is sound doctrine that there will be a **judgment in the future.** If the judgment is in the future this means no one can go to heaven or hell until after they are judged.

**You sleep until judgment day.**



## 6) *Elijah Sermons for End Times*

Keep your **routine** the same. Keep preaching on **Sunday** for now and **until God tells you otherwise**.

Change takes time, God is realistic **not** legalistic. There is a lot to study.

The following are **my suggestions**.

**Make the introductions** to each topic **personal**.

I believe **your main worry** is:

*“Will I lose my job if I present this material?”*

*“Will my flock turn on me when they hear this new material?”*

*“Will I lose my financial support from my sponsor if I preach this material?”*

**Matt 6:25 Christ Commands: Do Not Worry.**

Therefore, I say to you, **do not worry about your life**, what you will **eat** or what you will **drink**; nor about **your body**, what you will put on. ... <sup>33</sup> But **seek first** (*study*) **the kingdom of God** and **His righteousness**, *Rom. 2:13* and **all these things shall be** (*God's promise*) **added to you**. Therefore, **do not worry about tomorrow**, for tomorrow will worry about its own things. Sufficient for the day is its own trouble.”

**Titus 1:2 God who cannot lie.**

We **must be wise** in our **introduction** of this **meat** to the **milk** feeders.

**The Key Point is:**

All humans think they are **intelligent** but in fact we are **not**, compared to **Satan**.

The faster **you** accept the **fact** that **all humans** are **very dumb sheep** compared to **Satan**.  
The faster **you** will **hear** and **obey** the **Shepherds voice**.

The **best pray** is for **God** to **allow me** (and you) the **privilege** to **hear His voice**.

**John 10:27 Christ Explains:**

**“My sheep hear My voice, (Scripture) and I know them, and they follow (obey) Me.”**

*Change the following to fit your situation.*

# New Light ~ New Truth

(First Sermon ~ Title ~ Introduction)

Many Blessing to you ~ my beloved.

Do you Love your Saviour?

Do you **really** love your Saviour ~ more than **anything** or **anyone** in this world?

Your Saviour states in **Matthew 10:37** that:

**Eternal Life** is **only** for those who **love** their **Saviour more** than their

Father, Mother, Son, Daughter & **even this church.**

Let's read our Saviour's **direct quote** together, nobody can twist this statement:

**Matt. 10:37** Christ Declares:

<b>Anyone who loves</b>	<i>(and trusts)</i>
<b>their father or mother more than me</b>	<i>(my words, my truth, my Scriptures)</i>
<b>is not worthy of me;</b>	<i>(or the Eternal Life I have to offer)</i>
<b>Anyone who loves</b>	<i>(trusts)</i>
<b>their son or daughter</b>	<i>(or their church)</i>
<b>more than me is not worthy of me.</b>	<i>(not worthy of Eternal Life!)</i>

**2Tim 2:15** Christ Commands You to:  
**Study** *(His Scriptures)* to show yourself **approved unto God.** *(Not man's approval)*

**1Thes. 5:21** Christ Commands You to:  
**Prove all things.** *(from the Scriptures)* **Hold to the good.**

**Matt. 6:33** Christ Command and Promise:  
**Seek first** *(study and prove)* the kingdom of God and His **righteousness,** and  
**all these things shall be** *(God's Promise)* **added to you.**

**Titus 1:2** **God who cannot lie.**

To begin; we **must first** understand **our exact place** in this **great controversy of eternal life.**  
We all **think we are intelligent** and we may be compared to another human but  
**how intelligent** are we **compared to Satan?** **Have you ever thought about that?**

# God's ~ Satan's ~ Man's Character

The Creator ~ the Dumb ~ the Dumber  
The Lover ~ the Liar ~ the Deceived

**Eternal Life** depends on our understanding of these 3 Characters.

God is like a Satan is like a God's Children are	<b>Grandfather</b> <b>Teenager</b> <b>2 years old</b>	a lot smarter than a 2-year-old child. trying to be a mature 4-year-old.
--	---	---

<b>God is Love.</b> God is the Creator Love is patient and kind. God is our Shepherd.	1John 4:8 Gen. 1:1 1Cor. 13:4 John 10:27	Like a <b>grandfather</b> loving his Grand Child. Like a <b>Shepherd</b> protecting His Sheep.
--	---	---

<b>Satan is a Liar</b> <b>Satan is a Deceiver.</b> <b>Satan is a Controller.</b> <b>Satan hates God's Laws.</b> <b>Satan kicked out of heaven.</b>	John 8:44 Rev. 12:9 1John 5:19 Dan. 7:25 Rev. 12:9	Satan became <b>like some teenagers.</b> Thinking he <b>knew more</b> than his Father. <b>Temporarily</b> until the 7 <sup>th</sup> Trumpet. <b>Some teenagers hate</b> their Fathers <b>Laws.</b> Satan's very intelligent; <b>deceived 1/3</b> of the <b>angels</b>
--	--	---

<b>Man is like</b> a Sheep. Man must become a child. Man must obey the Shepherd.	John 10:27 Matt. 18:3 John 10:27	<b>Sheep</b> are very <b>dumb</b> animals. A <b>little child</b> has <b>100% trust</b> in his <b>grandfather.</b> or <b>lose Eternal Life.</b>
--	--	--

## How Intelligent are Humans ~ Compared to Satan?

### The Definition of Dumb.

<b>8,000 years</b> <b>800 years</b> <b>80 years</b>	<b>Angels</b> lived in the presence of God and <b>Satan (Lucifer) deceived 1/3</b> of them. <b>Adam &amp; Eve</b> walked with God and only <b>8 relatives got on the boat.</b> We have never lived with God and we still <b>think</b> we <b>cannot be deceived or controlled.</b>
---	---

**That is the definition of being DUMB.**

The faster **you** accept the **fact** that **all humans** are **very dumb sheep** compared to **Satan.**  
The faster **you** will **hear** and **obey** the **Shepherds Voice.**

**John 10:27** Christ Explains:  
**My sheep hear My voice, (Scripture) and**  
**I know them, and they follow (obey) Me.**

# Shepherd Logic vs Sheep Logic

1John 4:8 **God is Love.**  
1Cor. 13:4 **Love is patient and kind.** Like a grandfather.

## Sheep Logic

I think, I believe, I feel = sheep logic. Your idea may look good, sound good and maybe true but it must be proven from Scriptures <sup>Isa. 8:20</sup> (Shepard logic); which will be done below.

## A Child of the King

**God is Realistic Not Legalistic.** <sup>1Cor. 13:4-8</sup> Does God expect us to be perfect? *No!*

As long as we **strive** <sup>Luke 13:24</sup> to follow, **obey, only** His commandments, we can live in His house, go to heaven. We are like God's grandchildren, 2 or 3 years old. <sup>Matt. 18:3</sup> God is the same as any grandfather towards his grandchild. A grandfather would **never ask** them to do anything that was **hard, heavy**, but **light** <sup>Matt. 11:30</sup> and **not a burden.** <sup>1John 5:3</sup> Does a little child **worry** about anything? <sup>Phil. 4:4</sup> *No!*  
God commands us **not to worry** <sup>Matt 6:25</sup> because as a **little child** of God, we have **100% trust** in our Heavenly Father to take care of **everything.** <sup>Phil. 2:14</sup>  
Does a little child **debate** and **rationalize** with his father or mother? *No!* We shouldn't either.

## Shepherd Logic

**Matt. 18:3 Christ Declares:**  
**Assuredly, I say to you, unless you are converted (to the truth) and become as little children, (2-3 years old) you will never enter the kingdom of heaven. (have Eternal Life) Whoever humbles himself (is teachable, reachable) as this little child is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven.**

**Matt. 11:30 Christ Explains:** **"For my yoke is easy and my burden is light."**

You all have told me that **you love Christ ... but ...** how does **Christ want us to love Him?**

**1John 5:3 Christ tells us:** **For this is the love of God, that we keep His commandments. (laws)**  
**And His commandments are not burdensome. (Obedience not feelings.)**

**Luke 13:24 God is Realistic not Legalistic:**  
**Strive (you don't have to be perfect) to enter through the narrow gate, (Eternal Life)**  
**for many, will seek to enter and will not be able." (Few Saved)**

**Phil. 4:4 Christ Defines ~ His Children:**  
**I will rejoice in God always.**  
**I will not worry about anything.**

**Phil. 2:14 Christ Defines ~ His Children:**  
**I will do everything without complaining or arguing,**  
**so that I may become blameless and pure, a child of God without fault.**

**Don't Worry Be Happy** Listen to the Shepherds *direct quotes* He is speaking to you.

**Matt 6:25** Christ Commands His sheep not to worry. He is their Shepherd.

Therefore, I say to you, **do not worry** about your **life**, what you will **eat** or what you will **drink**; nor about **your body**, what you will put on. ... <sup>33</sup> But **seek first the kingdom of God and His righteousness**, <sup>Rom. 2:13</sup> and **all these things shall be** (God's Promise) **added to you**. Therefore, do not worry **about tomorrow**, for tomorrow will worry about its own things. Sufficient for the day is its own trouble.

**Rom. 2:13** Christ Explains ~ Eternal Life:

It is those who **obey the law** who will be declared **righteous**. (have Eternal Life)

**Deu 12:28** God Commands:

**Do what is good and right in the sight of God.** <sup>32</sup> You shall **not add to it nor take away from it**. (Law)

**Lev. 18:30** God Commands:

Therefore, you shall **keep My ordinance**, (Laws) so that you do not commit **any of these abominable customs**. (traditions of men)

**Mark 7:7** Christ Confirms ~ All denominations are guilt.

They **worship me in vain**, (not going to heaven) teaching as doctrines the **commandments of men**. For **laying aside** (some of) **the commandments of God**, you hold the **traditions of men**.

## Conclusion

God's character is like a **grandfather** with his **grandchild** of 2 or 3 years old; **total un-conditional love**.

**But**; the child **must strive** <sup>Luke 13:24</sup> to be **obedient** or else he **cannot** live in **God's house**.

Unless you have **sound doctrine** on **God's Character**, you may believe that is it **hard** to follow **only** God's commandments. Yes, it is **easy** to follow the **main stream traditions of men** <sup>Mark 7:7</sup> but that path leads to **death**.

**Prov. 14:12** God Explains: There is a way that **seems right** to a man, but **its end** is the way of **death**.

**Matt. 5:17** Christ Confirms:

**Do not think** (Do not question) **that I have come to abolish the law**. (Torah ~ the Law of First President.)

Christ has **613** commandments and **all are not burdensome**. = **It is Easy to have Eternal Life!**

**Matt. 22:14** Christ stated: **"For many are invited, but few are chosen."** (Few Saved)

Do you want to live like *some* teenagers and continue to do what **you** want or:

**Will you live like a child of God and Stop worrying?**

Yes, I will! ☺

No, I won't. ☹

# Following Sermons

## Are up to you.

The following are **suggestions**.

You can now address your flock with:

Now that all of you are willing to **trust** your Creator **100%** and trust God's words in the Bible.

Let's study the Bible in a different **light**; **100% trust in the Shepherds voice.**

Open your Bibles and read along with me. **I pray** (*Prayer*) you can you hear the **Shepherds voice?**

The following is **list of sermon** topics in my suggested **order of presentation**.

You may rearrange them as **God guides you**.

<b>6000 + Years God Allowed Satan</b>	<b>page</b>	<b>25</b>
<b>Elijah ~ God's Last Generation Prophet</b>		<b>133</b>
<b>Second Coming = Christ's Birthday ~ October 1</b>		<b>108</b>
<b>Name Change ~ Father and Son's</b>		<b>87</b>
<b>Pope Changes God's Laws</b>		<b>136</b>
<b>Eternal Life is Easy ~ God said so!</b>		<b>30</b>
<b>Hell is Symbolic</b>		<b>84</b>
<b>Hell ~ Difficult Text</b>		<b>85</b>

If you have any **great ideas** of what **works and doesn't work**; please let me know so I can share them with all the **144,000** Berean Commandment Keepers.

## Blessings

e

## 7) Presentations to Evangelize Your City

### End Time ~ One Flock ~ Presentations

#### 1) Introduction ~ 1/5

##### 1) Introduction

##### 2) Presentation for all religions ~ **How to Eliminate Racism**

##### 3) Holy Book ~ for End Times ~ **Proof**

**Elijah's Evangelism** ~ to unite people from all religions into ~ *one flock*.

**John 10:16** ~ Shepherds **one flock**:

**I have other sheep that are not of this fold;**

*(Rev. 7:9 ~ from every nation, tribe, people, and language; = from all religious organizations.)*

**and they will hear** (= obey) **My voice**; *(His Scriptures)* **and there shall be** ~ *(future = now!!!)*

**one flock** ~ *(of obedient sheep)* **and one Shepherd.**"

**Why** ~ has God allowed:

- 1) **41,000+** Christian Denominations?
- 2) **4,000+** Religions in this world?
- 3) **Satan** to *deceive* ~ (Rev. 12:9) ~ and *control* ~ (1John 5:19) all religions on earth?
- 4) **All religions** on earth to be equal ~  
Romans 2:11-16 ~ For **with God** there is **no partiality!** (= no favourite religions)

**Why** ~ should I study ~

End Time ~ New Light? ~ New Doctrine? ~ The Last 1335 Days?

*I am a **believer** in Jesus Christ. I have very strong **faith**.*

**What** ~ does our Creator instruct us to do?

**Isa. 1:18** ~ **Come now, and let us reason together.**

**2Tim. 2:15** ~ **Study to show yourself approved unto God.**

**1Thes. 5:21** ~ **Prove all things.**

**Jam. 1:25** ~ **It is not the believers ... but a doer ... who will have eternal life.**

Even Satan is a **believer** in Christ.

This **presentation** will provide you with **how** there will be *one flock*.

**Revelation 18:4 ~ God Commands:**

**Come out of her** ~ (*Babylon = confusion = false doctrine = all religions*) **my people**.

*My people* ~ **Berean Commandment Keepers** ~ are our **Creator's End Time people** because we **keep only God's laws**, as per **Mark 7:7-9+13**, and **zero** of Satan's **counterfeit traditions / laws**.

Satan has *deceived* ~ (Rev. 12:9) ~ and is in *control* ~ (1John 5:19) of **every** religious organization ~ **now!**

**If** ~ you **don't** believe that **your religious organization** is *deceived* and *controlled* by Satan; **you are calling God a liar! Do you really want to do that?**

## Second Coming ~ Delayed

The Second Coming ~ has been delayed ~ because we have **not** finished God's work of evangelizing ~ the *whole world*.

**Mat. 24:14 Christ Confirms Prophecy ~ Signs of the Second Coming:**

**Christ said:** **"This gospel** (*Christ only had the Old Testament; this means all of the Bible.*) **of the kingdom will be preached in the whole world** (= to all religions) **as a testimony to all nations,** (*Islam is a nation*) **and then** (*and only then*) **the end will come.**

*The whole world* means just that; **every religious organization;** which includes Muslims, Catholics, Buddhists, Protestants, Jews, Atheists, etc.  
*The whole world, "all who dwell on the earth".* Rev. 13:3

**After you have studied "Our Creator's Truth"** this will be **your job**, as part of the **144,000**, the **Elijah messengers and prophets**, to **evangelize the whole world**; as per **Malachi 4:4-6**.

**Who** ~ will unite **all religions** to *hear* the **Shepherds voice**?

=

**You** ~ One of the **144,000 Elijah messengers and prophets** will.

**How** ~ will **all religions** *hear* the **Shepherds voice**?

=

**You** ~ will **invite all religious leader** from **your city** to a **meeting** to discuss the topic of:  
**"How ~ to Eliminate Racism."**



## Evangelize your city

The following are **suggestions**.

- 1) Go to your **city hall** and get a **list** of all the **religious groups** in your area. c/w their contact information ~ mailing / email address.
- 2) Find a **neutral meeting** place that will fit the number of people you expect to come.
- 3) Book it 1 to 2 months in **advance**.
- 4) Send out **invitations** by mail and / or email ~ (*example below*)
- 5) Give the following ~ **End Time** ~ **one flock** ~ **presentations**.
- 6) **At the end** of the presentations, have a **follow-up meeting** in **1 month** to discuss **questions** and **actions**.

*Invitation ~ Example:*

.....

## Eliminate Racism

Unite all religions on a common belief

=

## Our Creator

All religious leaders are invited to a meeting to hear **sound evidence** on:  
**“How to Eliminate Racism”**  
to be held at:

**Museum Hall**  
10030 – 106 Ave  
Grande Prairie, AB  
July 15, 2023

7:00 pm

For **more** information **contact**:

(*Your contact name ~ at*)  
(*Phone number*)

## 2) How to Eliminate Racism Presentation for all Religions

~ 2/5

Copy and paste these 5 presentations to a word doc so you can use it for your personal evangelism.

Practice this presentation on individuals and then in a group of non-Christians.

In a group / individual setting ~ start with something like the following:

.....

### Group

Greetings ladies and gentlemen!  
My name is .....

I would like to see **racism eliminated**  
or at the very least **reduced greatly**, ~ wouldn't you?

That's my **first** objective ~ to greatly reduce or even **eliminate racism**.

**How** ~ is the big question; right?

By **uniting all religions** to **common beliefs**.

**What** ~ are the **common beliefs**?

We will get in to that shortly.

My **second** objective is **to have fun**.

Can I read your **heart**, your **motives**? A) No  
Only our Creator can read a person's heart, right? A) Yes  
To have fun we must **not judge** each other.  
We will leave the judging up to our Creator.  
So, **your answers** to my questions **can not be wrong**.  
So, let's have a **fun conversation**, OK? A) OK  
Great!

When I ask a question ~  
I would like **all** of you to **answer ~ out loud ~ at the same time**.  
Is this **OK** with you? A) OK

Let's try that again ...  
Is this **OK** with you? ... A) OK (louder)  
Great!

Q)  
(*Individuals* =) ~ **Hi** Brother ~ Sister  
(*Both*) ~ **What religion are you?**

A) I am ~ (*Moslem, Hindu, Seek, etc.*)

Q) Do you believe in **our Creator**?

A) Yes.

Q) **So do I!**

That makes you (*us*) my **brother** (*s*) / & **sister** (*s*) of our **Heavenly Father**, right? A) Yes.

Q) All **babies** were created by our **Creator**; right? A) Yes.

This makes **all babies** ~ **brothers** and **sisters** of our **Heavenly Father**.

This makes **all on earth** ~ **one big family** ~ of our Heavenly Father!

This should **eliminate racism**, right?

Sadly, it doesn't 😞

Your **Holy book** points to **our Creator**, right?

Our Creator is the **judge** for **eternal life** for **all** on earth, right?

**Only** our Creator can **read a human's heart**, their **motives**, their **deepest secrets**, right?

Therefore; **no human** can **judge you**, regarding **your relationship** with our **Creator**, right?

Our Creator want **all babies** to grown up and love Him and have **eternal life**, right?

The **most** babies believe in the **religion of their parents**, right?

Our Creator knows **all Holy books**, right?

Our Creator knows the **beginning** to the **end**, right?

So, **no** religions **organization** has **all** the truth, right?

Did you know that for **6000 years** **all** have been **equal** in the **eyes** our **Creator**?

My Holy book, the **Bible**, **confirms** this, **does yours**? A) *Silents*

**Write down** ~ "*Romans 2 dash 11 to 16*"

so that **no Christian** can tell you **anything different**.

(repeat) "*Romans 2 dash 11 to 16*"

The **Bible** in the book of **Romans chapter 2** and **verse 11** states:

*For with God there is no partiality. (no favourite religion)*

**Our Creator** states in the **Holy Bible** that He has **no favourite religion**. That's great new, isn't it?

So why do **Christians claim** that the **only way** to have **eternal life** is through the **name of Jesus**?

**Why** ~ are the Christians **not proclaiming ...** *For with God there is no partiality*  
~ That **our Creator** has **no favourite religion**.

**Why** ~ has **our Creator** ~ **allowed** ~ **41,000+** Christian **denominations**?  
~ has **our Creator** ~ **allowed** ~ **4,000+** **religions** in this world?

A)  
**Our Creator's** ways are **not** our ways, right?  
Our Creator's **timing** is always **perfect**, right?  
We are living in the **end times**, right?

Also ~ our Creator **explains** ~

**Why** ~ **He has no partiality** and  
**Why** ~ **He has no favourite religion**.

**Romans 2:11-16** ~ **6000+** years all equal:

For with God there is **no partiality!!!**

Those who **sin** ~ **in the law** ...

will be **judged** ~ **by the law** ...

Those who **sin** ~ **without law** ...

will be **judged** ~ **by their hearts**,  
their conscience.

All the **people**, for the last **6000+** years, that have **fully surrendered** their **heart** to our **Creator's guidance**  
**has** ~ **eternal life**.

**You** ~ **have eternal life!**

When you continuously **ask our Creator** ~ "What is Truth?"

It is **His job** to **guide** and **direct you** into ~ **eternal life** ~ **His way**.

## Religious Violence

What's the answer to **religious violence**?

All Holy books **point** to **Non-violence**, right?

All **religious violence** comes from **religious radicals**, right?

**Religious radicals** and **racism** can be **greatly reduced** ~

**If If If** ~

**all religious leaders** would **present these facts** to their **members**, right?

For **more proof** of ~ “**Our Creator’s Truth**” ~ go to the **website**

[www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com](http://www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com)

*(Hand them your business card.)*

God bless you Brother / Sister

.....

- 1) You can give the individual your **business card** (*example below*) and leave. ~ **or**
- 2) You can go to **#3 ~ Truth vs Theory** ~ then >
- 3) You can go to **#4 ~ History of Religions** ~ then >
- 4) You can go to **#5 ~ Judgement Day ~ End Time Laws**

.....

*Make business cards to give out to people to lead them to yourself and/or the website.*

*Example = My card:*

*Side 1*

## *Our Creator's Truth*

**Berean Commandment Keepers**

**6000+ Years ~ All Equal**

**Romans 2:11-16** For with God there is **no partiality**. (*no favorites*)  
If you know the law you will be judged by the law.  
If you don't know the law you will be judge by your **heart**.

Everett Lloyd Anderson  
65 Pinnacle Heights, Grande Prairie, AB, T8W 2X8  
E-mail ~ [everetta@telus.net](mailto:everetta@telus.net) ~ Cell 780-518-xxxx

*Side 2*

## *Eternal Life Prayer*

**Dear Heavenly Father.** I fully surrender my **heart** to your guidance.  
Help me to take captive every thought and do what you want me to do.  
Please protect me from my human nature so I may honour you.  
Bless all my loved ones. In your Son's name I pray. Amen

**Luke 24:27** **Sound Doctrine** ~ all Scriptures on one subject.  
Beginning with Moses and all the Prophets, Christ explained to them  
what was said in all the Scriptures concerning himself.

Web: [www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com](http://www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com)

### 3) Holy Book ~ for End Times ~ Proof

How can we **prove** to both **Christians** and **non-Christians** that the **whole Bible** is **God's ~ End Time ~ Holy book**?

These answers are given below:

79	Which Holy Book is our Creator's?	<b>Truth vs Theory</b>	205
80	Chinese and Hebrew Stories	<b>Historic Records</b>	208
81	<b>Bible Writers</b>	Can you Trust them?	213
82	<b>Prophecies</b>	Can you Trust them?	214
83	Start at the Beginning ~ Good vs Evil		215
84	History of our Creator's Trial		216
85	History of Religions		217
86	Babies and <b>Eternal Life</b>		218
87	<b>Eternal Life Prayer ~ For All on Earth</b>		220

## 7) Other Studies

### **Berean Commandment Keepers ~ Who are They?** Briefly

Acts 17:11 The Shepherd's Best Students ~ BCK's

These **Bereans** (**Commandment Keepers**) were more fair-minded than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness, and **searched** (studied) the **Scriptures daily** to see if what **Paul** (Church leaders today) said was true. (Do not believe a word I say; obey only the Shepherd.)

2Tim 2:15 God Commands ... You ... to be like the **Bereans**.  
**Study** (His Scriptures) to show yourself **approved** unto God.

### **Berean Commandment Keepers are God's Elijah Messengers and Prophets!**

**Introduction:** BCK's Web Site: [www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com](http://www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com)

(Nov. 2018) BCK's taught ~ **50+** Doctors of Theology ~ **50+** Biblical colleges and **3,000+** Pastors / Teachers from **MANY denominations** around the world, the

**Elijah** messages (*Rom. 2:11; Rev. 18:4 & Mark 7:7*) & End Time Events ~ The Last 1335 Days <sup>Dan 12:12</sup>.

BCK's love Christ more than anyone or anything in this world. <sup>Matt. 10:37</sup>

Matt. 10:37 **Christ Declares:**

**"Anyone who loves (and trusts) their father or mother more than Me (my words, my truth, my Scriptures) is not worthy of me; (or the Eternal Life I have to offer) Anyone who loves (trusts) their son or daughter (or their church) more than Me is not worthy of me."** (Not worthy of Eternal Life!)

BCK's are	God's Elijah's Messengers and Prophets!
BCK's are	God's Last Day People!
BCK's follow	God's Commandments only & Zero of Satan's
BCK's is	Your movement! (Not a new church.)

**Elijah's Messengers** will tell the Shepherds sheep to **"Remember the Law of Moses, with the statutes and judgments"** that **Satan** has **counterfeited**. Elijah's messages **will turn the hearts of the** Shepherds sheep back to God's **Law of Moses**. Christ confirms this in:

Matt. 28:19 Christ commands you:

**To go and make disciples of all nations, and teaching them to obey everything** I have commanded you. And surely, **I am with you always**, to the very end of the age.

**Will you be an *Elijah Messenger* and evangelize *all nations*?**

## BCK's ~ *Testimonies* ~ on their Books

From a few of the: (Nov. 2018)

**50** + **Doctors of Theology**  
**50** + **Biblical Colleges**  
**3,000** + **Bible Teachers**

From many denominations around the world.

None have found any Biblical errors in these sound doctrine Bible studies.

The following are **their testimonies**.

.....

I've gone through the **prophetic books** and understand the scriptures and **Believe 100%** that **you** are **Chosen by God**.

.....

I have a **Union of Pastors**. I have **churches all over Africa**.  
Can you **come** and share with them about Elijah vision.

I discussed with our Church council and **other denominations**  
so the crusade will be **interdenominational crusade** for everybody.

(P.S. *March 1, 2019. **BCK** Africa Elijah Evangelism Team has **500+** Theologians and growing.*)

.....

I have been Pastor over 30 years and I preached **Kenya, Uganda, Rwanda and Congo** as Bishop I was General secretary of TGAG was registered 9 years with **200 churches** all over the Country I am expect about **75 Bishops** and **Pastors** will come together within the city for **your crusade** and conference this shall be **non-denomination**.

.....

**I am having 70 Pastors**  
**read and learn** from **this material**.

.....

**I started Bible study with 25 Pastors.**  
**Come to India to dedicate our Bible College.**

.....



Thank you so much, I evangelize every weekend and last Sabbath,  
**54 souls came to Christ.**

.....  
I was privileged to go out **sharing God's word,**  
**The Elijah's message.**  
**Many got baptized.**

.....  
Next month I am **changing my Church's Name to:**  
**Berean Commandment Keepers.**

.....  
I have **15 churches** and **15 pastors** work with me.  
We invited to my country.

**India**

.....  
There are **100 pastors** and leaders seminar for three days.  
**Pakistan**

.....  
Our friend's **religious leaders and pastors** will be  
**proud to invite you** to visit us in the pilgrimage city of **Naga,**  
**Philippines.**

.....  
**I like your teachings.** They are **simple yet deep** in **sound doctrine** and **biblical truth.**

.....  
As **Elijah's Messenger** in my area,

**I did the following.**

I mobilized over **30 leaders 10 Christians** who were not born again.

I began by going through the  
**Books of Laws,**  
**New Eternal Life, and**  
**Second Coming theology.**

I gave them the  
**Eternal Life Questions and Answers**  
of the Berean Commandment Keepers.

They answered the questions and then **believed.**

Very interesting news is that out of 10 ~ **8 got saved** and  
**most** of these **leaders** went and **began teaching**  
in their respective areas **with fire.**

They are ready to move all over to preach.  
To God be the glory

# *A Little History of BCK's*

**“Our Creator’s Truth” ~ book ~ web site and author ~ Everett Lloyd Anderson**

## **New Light Summary**

July 1983 **Born Again** ~ as an SDA.  
Aug 1988 **Seven Trumpets** of Revelation are future.  
Compiled a book **“The Last 1335 Days”**  
May 1994 **Second Death**, Lake of Fire, **No One burns alive.**  
Sep 2009 Retired  
Aug 2010 **Publish** the prophetic book **“The Last 1335 Days”**  
**after** 4 years of review by SDA Church  
Oct 2010 **Annual Feast** are God’s Holy days.  
Oct 2012 **YHVH** is our Heavenly **Father’s Name**  
**not** “the Lord” and not “Jesus”  
Apr 2012 **Sabbath DAY** is Dawn to Dusk ONLY  
Oct 2013 **God’s Calendar** is Solar not Lunar.  
Nov 2015 **Publish** **“Eternal Life Made Easy”** expanded to **“Our Creator’s Truth”**  
Sep 2016 **End** of most Messages ~ started website  
[www.eternal-life-made-easy.com](http://www.eternal-life-made-easy.com)  
Apr 2017 **100 +** Pastors requested these **Elijah’s Studies**  
Nov 2018 **3,000 +**

**I have sent ~ God’s Elijah Last Generation messages to:** *(as of December 2018)*

**50 +** **Doctors of Theology**  
**50 +** **Biblical Colleges**  
**3,000 +** Pastors and Bible Teachers from **many denominations** around the **world.**

**No errors** have been found in **any** of these **Biblical sound doctrine studies.**

## **YeHoVaH’s Message Delivery System**

**How did our Creator deliver the Elijah messages to His sheep?**

**I did nothing!** **YeHoVaH** wouldn’t let me have another full-time job after I lost my job at the age of 63.  
No one would hire me. So, in September 2009 ~ I retired.

Then **YeHoVaH** would **wake me up** (via emails to my sheep brain = thoughts) and give me a short message at 2 to 4 AM in the morning. I couldn’t get back to sleep until I got up and wrote it/them down on my computer.  
Then in the morning I would expand upon the thoughts He gave this dumb sheep. This happened for 7 years, September 2009 until September 2016 and I started the web site.

That’s where the **web site:** [www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com](http://www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com) came from:

**YeHoVaH**, our Creator, not this **dumb sheep**. I have been sleeping through the night mostly.

# The Bible's Best Translation

## Which Bible is God's best translation?

The Bible has been translated into  
100 + English versions and  
100 + Other languages.

Which version is the best?

None are the best. All are equal if you follow Christ's method of sound doctrine.

**Luke 24:27** Christ's Method ~ for Sound Doctrine:

**Beginning at Moses** (Always start in *Genesis* using the *Law of First Precedence*.)  
and **all the Prophets**, (The *rest of the Bible*, *Old Testament* at that time.)

**He** (Christ) expounded to them in **all the Scriptures** (The *whole Bible* is to be used.)  
the things concerning himself. (One subject.)

Eternal life **truth starts** in the **Torah**,

"*Beginning at Moses*" ~ Not in the New Testament.

**2Tim. 4:3** Christ Declares:

For the time will come (*now*) when they will **not** endure **sound doctrine**; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves **teachers**, (*religious leaders*) having itching ears; and they shall turn away from the **truth** and shall be turned unto **fables**. (*Commandments of men ~ not commandments of God.*)

Will you Trust and Obey

Christ's Method of Sound Doctrine?

Yes I will! 😊

No I won't. ☹

# Self-Infected

## Every Thought is Freedom of Choice

**War** against ~ self.  
**War** against ~ negative ~ self-infected ~ thoughts.  
**Your heart** is your thoughts.  
**You will be** judged by your **heart**.

**2 Corinthians 10:3** Christ Commands us to ~ *“take captive every thought”*

For though we live in the world, we do not **wage war** as the world does.<sup>4)</sup> The weapons **we fight with** (*prayer*) are not the weapons of the world. On the contrary, they (*prayers*) have **divine power** to **demolish strongholds**. (*negative thoughts*)

<sup>5)</sup> **We demolish arguments** and every pretension that sets itself up **against the knowledge of God**, and **we take captive every thought to make it obedient to Christ**. (*Pray for positive thoughts.*)

<sup>6)</sup> And we will **be ready** to punish every **act of disobedience**, once your **obedience** is complete. (*positive thoughts*)

**Genesis 6:5** Thoughts and Heart are the same.

**YeHoVaH** saw how great the wickedness of the human race had become on the earth, (*pre-flood*) and that **every inclination** of the **thoughts** of the human **heart** was only **evil continuously**.

**Genesis 8:21** **YeHoVaH** stated:

“Never again will I curse the ground because of humans, even though **every inclination** (*thought*) of the human **heart is evil** from **childhood**. And never again will I destroy all living creatures, as I have done.”

**1 Corinthians 4:5** Judging the **Heart**

**Judge nothing** before the appointed time; **wait until God** comes. He will **bring to light** what is **hidden** in darkness (*Mark 7:7>*) and will **expose** the motives of the **heart**.

**Hebrews 4:12** The Bible Judges the **Heart**

For the **word of God** is alive and active. Sharper than any double-edged sword, it penetrates even to dividing soul and spirit, joints and marrow; **it** (*Bible*) **judges** the **thought** and attitudes of the **heart**.

**1 Chronicles 28:9** Eternal Life Lost

**YeHoVaH** searches every **heart** and understands every desire and every **thought**.

If you **seek him**, he will be found by you; but if you forsake him, **he will reject you forever**. (*Lose Eternal Life*)

**Psalms 10:4** **Pride** (*Negativism*) **Kills**

In his **pride** the **wicked man** does not seek him; in all his **thought** there is **no room for God**.

**1Cor. 10:31** Glorify God not Satan

**Whatever you do, do it all for the Glory of God.**

# God's ~ Dress Codes ~ Laws

## Dress codes in God's law

**Exodus 25:8**      **God's House:**  
Then have them make a **sanctuary** for me, and **I will dwell** among them.

**Exodus 40:13**      **Setting up the Tabernacle = God's House = Everything in it was sacred.**  
Then **dress** Aaron in the **sacred garments**, anoint him and consecrate him so he may serve me as priest.

God's **only** dress codes / laws apply to the **priesthood** that serve in **God's House = the Tabernacle**.  
The cross did away, **Daniel 9:27**, with the **Levitical Priesthood** and **all the laws pertaining to it**, along with the **ceremonial blood laws** that when with it.      **After the cross, Christ** is our **High Priest**, in heaven.

God's Tabernacle is now, **not** on **earth**; thus, God has **no dress code laws** for **any** people on **earth**.

**1 Timothy 2:9**      **Traditions:**  
I (*Timothy, not God's law*) also want the women to **dress** modestly, with decency and propriety, adorning themselves, **not** with elaborate hairstyles or gold or pearls or expensive clothes,

God's dress codes / laws apply **only** to **God's house**; which is **not here** anymore.

## Doctrines for all ~ c/w head covering

**Biblical Law**    or      **Traditions / Customs of the Time?**

The **controversy** =      **un-sound doctrine:**  
starts when the **context** is not given;  
starts when the **definition** of **law** and **traditions** are not given.

Who is the one that **defines** and gives **context** to any **doctrine**?  
Our **Creator** or the **created**?

**Laws** come from our **Creator**.      **Traditions** come from the **created**.

**Deuteronomy 21:10**      **The law on Head Covering**  
**Marrying a captive pagan woman** ~ is the **only** reference to a person's "**head**" covering in the **law**.

**1 Corinthians 11**      **Context = traditions / customs ~ not laws**

<sup>2)</sup> I (*Paul*) praise you for remembering me in everything and for holding to the **traditions** (*not law*)

<sup>16)</sup> If anyone wants to be contentious **about this, we** (*Jews*) **have no other custom**.

So, **what** are **God's dress codes** for **all on earth**?    How does God dress **Mother Nature**?

**Wow!!!**      So beautiful and full of variety. Let **all** on earth **dress** the way God dresses **Mother Nature**.  
**Not in all black**. Not covered from head to toe. Dress the way your **heart** desires. We cannot **judge** anyone's **heart**. **God** is the only one who can **judge** a person's **heart**.

# Judging

To **judge** or **not to judge** ~ that is the question.

We must **judge** what **sound** and **un-sound doctrine** are.

**Luke 12:57** Christ Declares:  
“Do you not **judge what is right?**”

**John 7:24** Christ Declares:  
“Do not **judge** according to appearance, but **judge** with **righteous judgment.**”

## Controversial Texts

Context is where **false doctrine** comes in.

**Matthew 7:1** Christ States:  
“Do not **judge** or you too will be judged. For in the **same way** (=context) you judge others, you will be judged and with the measure you use, it will be measured to you....<sup>5)</sup>  
“You **hypocrite...**”

Context is: “Do not **judge hypocritically** or **self-righteously.**”

Same also in:  
**Matt 23:13**>; **Luke 6:37**; **John 7:24**; **Rom 14:10, 13**

**Colossians 2:16**  
So let no one **judge you in food** or in **drink**, or regarding a **festival** or a **new moon** or **Sabbaths.**

Context is: This doubtlessly points to **false teachers** of **God’s Holy laws.**

**John 7:2** Christ confirms:  
When the **Jewish** (not God’s) **festival of Tabernacles** was near ...<sup>8)</sup>  
**I (Christ)** am **not going up to this festival** (Jew’s counterfeit)  
because **My time** has not yet fully **come.**”

Satan had already **counterfeited** God’s times, festivals & laws prior to the cross.  
They adopted the **pagan moon calendar** after they came out of Egypt, instead of **God’s equinox calendar.**

## Many Judgements

**1 Corinthians 4:4** Eternal Life Judgement:  
He who **judges** me is **God. Judge nothing** before the time, until **Christ comes,**

(See also **James 2:12**; **Revelation 20:12,13**)

**1 Corinthians 6:2 Angels Judge the World:**

Do you not know that **the saints** (*Angels in heaven who have never sinned.*) **will judge the world?**

(= *the Saved and the Lost*)

And if the world will be judged by you, are you **unworthy to judge the smallest matters?**

**1 Corinthians 6:3 Saved Judge Lost Angels:**

**Do you not know that we shall judge angels?**

(*The Saved will judge the Fallen Angels after they get to heaven.*)

**How much more, things that pertain to this life?**

## Judge Satan's Counterfeits

**Dan. 7:25 God's warning ~ Satan's and his agents:**

He will **try to change** (*counterfeit*) **the set times and the laws** (*KJV*)

He will **intend to change** (*counterfeit*) **religious festivals and laws.** (*H. CSB*)

He will **try to change** (*counterfeit*) **the seasons and the laws.** (*Darby*)

We are to **expose un-sound doctrine**; which are **counterfeits** to **God's love laws**.

We are to judge with **righteous judgement**; which lead others to **eternal life sound doctrine**.

## *Theologians must follow Laymen* Unqualified Men

### WHY?

Because **all** (*except Saul/Paul*) of God's special messengers were **not Theologians**.

Here is a list of "unqualified" laymen God used.

1. **Noah** who was a preacher of righteousness, got **drunk** and naked.
2. **Abraham** was **too old** to lead a movement.
3. **Moses** was a **murderer** and had a **speech problem**; also, a **temper**
4. **David** was too young, an **adulterer**, too small, and **ordered** the **death** of an **innocent man**.
5. **Peter** was a **coward, liar**, and **prejudice**; **afraid to die**.
6. **Hosea's wife** was a **prostitute**.
7. **Jacob** was a **liar**.
8. **John-Mark** **deserted** the apostle, **Paul**.
9. **Solomon** was **too rich**, had too **many wives**, and fell into **idolatry**.
10. **Jonah** was the original "runaway" preacher.
11. **Amos** only training was in the "Tree Climbers Institute."
12. **John** was dressed in out-of-style clothing and had **weird eating habits**.
13. **Jesus** was from a **blue-collar family, small village**, and **was too poor**.
14. **Elijah** suffered from a case of **burnout** induced by ministry stress.
15. **Saul** **of Tarsus** the **leader of a terrorist group**,
16. **Gideon** was **afraid**.
17. **Timothy** had an **ulcer**.
18. **Rahab** was a **prostitute**.
19. **Samaritan Woman** was **divorced five times**.
20. **Elijah** (*the 3<sup>rd</sup> as per Mal. 4:4-6*) is a **janitor** who failed English.

God looks "**At the heart**" (1 Samuel 6:6-13)

It seems to me that since God doesn't screen resumes for salvation, he doesn't screen our failed past in order to qualify us for ministry in His kingdom. God isn't interested in our financial statement or academic credentials. He knows who we are inside and out. He looks "**at the heart**" (1 Samuel 6:6-13), more than the outward trappings.

Yes, there are numerous reasons why God wouldn't use a man. But if we are in **love** with Him, His word, and **His will** for our lives and the mission of His Son, we will prayerfully consider what He has said, not what we have said or think is right. It's amazing how God uses all of us in spite of who we are, where we've been, and the status of our IQ. He is still looking for candidates who "Hunger and thirst after righteousness" and are will to carry a cross.

**Let God qualify you, not a man!**

(Thanks to J.J. Turner)



# Patient

God's most powerful word.

1 John 4:8 **God is love.**

Why isn't **love** God's most powerful word?

Because the English word **love** has been **counterfeited** by **Satan** many ways.

I **love** to **hate** you.

I **love** this car...etc.

Man's love is not God's love.

**God defines love:**

1 Corinthians 13:4

1) **Love is** (*agape*) **patient.**

Without **patience's**, you cannot have **love** (*agape*) or **any** of the following **attributes** of **love**.

- 2) **Love is** **kind.**
- 3) **It does** **not envy,**
- 4) **It does** **not boast,**
- 5) **It is** **not proud.**
- 6) **It does** **not dishonour others,**
- 7) **It is** **not self-seeking,**
- 8) **It is** **not easily angered,**
- 9) **It keeps** **no record of wrongs.**
- 10) **Love does** **not delight in evil,**
- 11) **Rejoices** **with the truth.**
- 12) **It always** **protects,**
- 13) **Always** **trusts,**
- 14) **Always** **hopes,**
- 15) **Always** **perseveres.**
- 16) **Love** **NEVER fails.**

God's **agape love** is **un-conditional** = **NEVER fails.**

John 10:14+17 **Shepherd Explains ~ His Sheep:**

**I am the good Shepherd; I know my sheep and My sheep know me. ...**

**My sheep hear my voice, (Scripture) I know them, and they follow (obey) me."**

**Sheep** must understand that **Satan** is the **father of sin** = **negativism** = **evil.**

2Cor. 10:5 **We take captive every thought to make it obedient to Christ.**

**Sheep** must be **positive** and say: **"What would Christ do?" "What would Christ say?"**

# Cutting Beards

## To Cut or Not to Cut

Does our Heavenly Father want men on earth to **cut** their **facial hair** or **not**?

**Isa. 8:20** To the **law** and to the **testimony** if they **speak not according to this word**, it is because there is **no light in them**.

We must have a scriptural answer to this question or there is **no light, no truth** in it.

In the study below are **all** the scriptures (**19**) containing the word **“beard”**.

### 1. Leviticus 13:29

**YeHoVaH said to Moses**, “If a man or woman has a sore on the head or the **beard**,”

Leviticus 13:28-30      **Context:**      **Regulations about infectious skin diseases**

### 2. Leviticus 13:30

“Then the priest shall examine the sore; and indeed, if it appears deeper than the skin, *and there is* in it thin yellow hair, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean. It is a scaly leprosy of the head or **beard**.”

Leviticus 13:29-31      **Context:**      **As above**

### 3. Leviticus 14:9

“But on the seventh day he shall shave all the hair off his head and his **beard** and his eyebrows—all his hair he shall shave off. He shall wash his clothes and wash his body in water, and he shall be clean.”

Leviticus 14:8-10      **Context:**      **As above**

### 4. Leviticus 19:27

“You shall **not shave** around the **sides** of your **head**, nor shall you disfigure the edges of your **beard**.”

**Context:**      **As below Lev 21:5**

### 5. Leviticus 21:5

“They shall **not make any bald place on their heads**, nor shall they shave the edges of their **beards** nor make any cuttings in their flesh.”

**Leviticus 21:4-6 (context)** SDA BC v p 791

The Jews took great **pride** in their beards, considering them the insigne of manhood and dignity. It has been suggested that a “marred” beard marked its wearer the devotee of a heathen god. That part of the beard thus cut off may have been offered to the gods. **God forbade His people to follow this heathen custom.** Its application to the modern custom of shaving off the beard is entirely unwarranted.

**Context:**

Above is man’s **sheep logic**, sounds good, looks good, **maybe true** but **Shepard logic** of the **true context** is in verse one: **Rules for Priests**. Also, the Shepard stated that His people are **not to follow the customs of the heathens**. Jer. 10:1-3)

**Lev 21:1** And **YeHoVaH** said to Moses, **“Speak to the priests,**

**Jer 10:1** Thus says the **YeHoVaH**: **“Do not learn the way of the Gentiles; ... For the customs of the peoples are futile;**

**6. 1 Samuel 17:35**

I went out after it and struck it, and delivered the lamb from its mouth; and when it arose against me, I caught it by its **beard**, and struck and killed it.

1 Samuel 17:34-36      **Context: Lamb’s beard Not Cutting**

**7. 1 Samuel 21:13**

So, he changed his behavior before them, pretended madness in their hands, scratched on the doors of the gate, and let his saliva fall down on his **beard**.

1 Samuel 21:12-14      **Context: Saliva Not Cutting**

**8. 2 Samuel 10:4**

Therefore, Hanun took David’s servants, shaved off half of their **beards**, cut off their garments in the middle, at their buttocks, and sent them away.

2 Samuel 10:3-5      **Context: Humiliation Not Cutting**

**9. 2 Samuel 10:5**

When they told David, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, “Wait at Jericho until your **beards** have grown, and *then* return.”

2 Samuel 10:4-6      **Context: Ashamed Not Cutting**

**10. 2 Samuel 20:9**

Then Joab said to Amasa, “*Are* you in health, my brother?” And Joab took Amasa by the **beard** with his right hand to kiss him.

2 Samuel 20:8-10      **Context: Not Cutting**

**11. 1 Chronicles 19:5**

Then *some* went and told David about the men; and he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, “Wait at Jericho until your **beards** have grown, and *then* return.”

1 Chronicles 19:4-6                      **Context:**      **Humiliation Not Cutting**

**12. Ezra 9:3**

So, when I heard this thing, I tore my garment and my robe, and plucked out some of the hair of my head and **beard**, and sat down astonished.

Ezra 9:2-4                                  **Context:**      **Not Cutting**

**13. Psalm 133:2**

*It is* like the precious oil upon the head, running down on the **beard**, the **beard** of Aaron, Running down on the edge of his garments.

Psalm 133:1-3                              **Context:**      **Not Cutting**

**14. Isaiah 7:20**

In the same day **YeHoVaH** will shave with a hired razor, With those from beyond the River, with the king of Assyria, The head and the hair of the legs, And will also remove the **beard**.

Isaiah 7:19-21                              **Context:**      **Humiliation Not Cutting**

**15. Isaiah 15:2**

He has gone up to the temple and Dibon, To the high places to weep. Moab will wail over Nebo and over Medeba; On all their heads *will be* baldness, *and* every **beard** cut off.

Isaiah 15:1-3 (**context**) SDA BC v 4 p 174

**Baldness:** Heads and beards were **shaven** in token of profound **sorrow**. This **custom** may have had **idolatrous** significance, since the Israelites were forbidden to practice it: Lev. 19:27; 21:5; Deut 14:1; cf. Jer 7:29; 16:6; Eze 7:18; Micah 1:16

**Context:**      **A sign of profound sorrow Not Cutting**

**16. Isaiah 50:6**

I gave My back to those who struck *Me*, And My cheeks to those who plucked out the **beard**; I did not hide My face from shame and spitting.

Isaiah 50:5-7                                  **Context:**      **Not Cutting**

**17. Jeremiah 41:5**

That certain men came from Shechem, from Shiloh, and from Samaria, eighty men with their **beards** shaved and their clothes torn, having cut themselves, with offerings and incense in their hand, to bring *them* to the house of **YeHoVaH**.

Jeremiah 41:4-6                              **Context:**      **Forbidden custom see above Lev 19:27; 21:5**

### 18. Jeremiah 48:37

“For every head *shall be* bald, and every **beard** clipped; On all the hands *shall be* cuts, and on the loins sackcloth—

Jeremiah 48:36-38

**Context:** A sign of profound sorrow **Not Cutting**

### 19. Ezekiel 5:1

[ *A Sword Against Jerusalem* ] “And you, son of man, take a sharp sword, take it as a barber’s razor, and pass *it* over your head and your **beard**; then take scales to weigh and divide the *hair*.

Ezekiel 5:1-3 (**context**) SDA BC v 4 p 593

Ezekiel is instructed to perform a forbidden act as a **symbolic** representation. It was **unlawful** for the priest to shave either his head or his beard, Lev 21:5. This time Ezekiel makes no protest, see Eze 4:14. He knows when it is legitimate for him to request a modification or a reversal of a divine command and when to render unquestioning obedience.

## Summary:

The cutting a beard is to do with the **Levitical Priesthood** and **health only**.

The **cross did away** with the **Levitical Priesthood** and **all the laws pertaining to it** along with the ceremonial laws that when with it.

**After the cross,** Christ is our **High Priest**.

**After the cross,** there is **no Scriptures instructions** for **cutting of beards**.

## What should we do?

Since after the cross the Scriptures gives us **no instructions** on **cutting beards**, so what should men do regarding their beards?

Our Heavenly Father loves us no matter what we look like; men can do as they please, right?

Yes; if you are not married. If you are married, you must do as your wife wants because if she doesn’t like a beard and you do; you may be keeping your beard out of pride and stubbornness. We are to **be humble servants** to the one’s we love. Their requests are their wedding vows. We must obey as long as they don’t go against the Scriptures.

When **Mama’s happy**, everyone is happy.

# The World According to Ela

## Sin

Phil. 4:4

I'm sinning ... if I'm not praising God for *all* things.  
My silence is sin of *omission*, ... rather than *commission*.

## Negativism

1Cor. 13:4-8

## Negativism

## Negativism

All negativism is **sin**.  
Constructive criticism ... builds up,  
Therefore, is positive and not sin.

Negativism **starts controversy**.  
Controversy started with Lucifer.  
Negativism is sin, just like Satan.

Negativism is **self-inflected**.  
Positivism is Christ's control.  
**Negative and Positive can't argue**

## Human Nature

Phil. 4:4

When a person makes an accusation to us that is **negative** and **unjustified**; our **Human Nature** wants to make **negative justified** comments to vindicate ourselves. This will start an **argument** which makes **Satan very happy** and **God very sad**.

## Offensive

2Cor. 10:5

**Nothing** anyone says or does ... should **offend me**, (*my Christ-like Nature*.)  
Or determine the way I act. (*Only my human nature can be offended.*)

## Perfection

Luke 13:24

Perfect	in	the eyes of God,	is
One who is	<b>fully surrendered</b> ,		not
One who is	totally obedient		but
One who is	<b>striving</b>		to be. ( <i>Luke 13:24</i> ) <i>Ela 6.88</i>

## The Key to Success

2Cor. 10:5

Pray continuously:  
What would Jesus do,  
What would Jesus say.

## Pride

Pro 16:18

Pride kills Love.  
Pride kills freedom.  
Truth is hidden.

## Sex

Acts 20:35

Lust is <b>taking</b>	to satisfy	<b>our</b>	desires.
Love is <b>giving</b>	to satisfy	<b>others</b>	desires.

# Trinity

**Trinity is not a salvation doctrine.**

It is a rabbit trial that **leads nowhere**; thus, we do not have to worry about it.

Since the word "Trinity" is **unscriptural** and has **no Biblical counterpart**, then the use of the term should not be insisted upon. If the term is to be used, however, it should be used in precisely the same sense as it was **coined** by the **Roman Catholics**. The Biblical definition of "**One God**" should be understood in the numeric sense as **one being**, who is the Father, and one Christ who is the Son of the Father.

The **trinity dogma**, the **formation of the Papacy**, teaches that there is **one God, divided into three**; God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit, who are of **ONE** substance existing from eternity. An acceptance of the **trinity dogma** is, in reality, an **acceptance of the Papacy** since was dependent upon the development of the trinity dogma.

**Trinitarian definition** of the '**One God**,' which is **different** to that of the Catholic Trinitarian definition, is that the one God is Father, Son, and Holy Spirit, **a unity of three co-eternal persons**. Whereas the Catholic teaches a partition of **one thing**, Adventists teach a unity of **three things**.

Why is it so difficult for us to understand that the Trinitarian definition of the **one God, both are contrary** to the Biblical definition that the **one God** is the **Father**?

## Matthew 28:19

"Go therefore and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them in the name of the **Father** and the **Son** and the **Holy Spirit**, teaching them to observe all that I commanded you; and lo, I am with you always, even to the end of the age."

This is, *by far*, the **most difficult Biblical Text** to deal with if you don't agree with the *traditional* doctrine of the Trinity. It is perhaps the *only* real Biblical text containing the *Trinitarian formula* per se.

## Mark 12:38 God Warns ~ about Translators of Scriptures:

**"Beware of the scribes,"**

CATHOLIC ENCYCLOPEDIA, VOLUME 2, PAGE 263

"The **Baptismal formula** was **changed** from the name of Jesus Christ to the words Father, Son and Holy Spirit *by the Catholic Church* in the **2nd century**."

NOTE also: "The basic form of our (Matthew 28:19 Trinitarian) profession of faith took shape during the course of the second and third centuries in connection with the ceremony of baptism. So far as its place of origin is concerned, the text (Matthew 28:19) came from the city of *Rome*."...

Catholic Cardinal Joseph Ratzinger: INTRODUCTION TO CHRISTIANITY, pp. 50-51

## What is the Holy Spirit? By Ela

The **Holy Spirit** is **God's** way of **communicating** with our **brain**.

God is the **main frame computer** and He down loads' messages to our computer **brain**.

All **good stuff** comes from **God**. All **bad stuff** comes from our **human nature**.

# History of the Bible

It's an ancient collection of writings, comprised of **66 separate books**, written over approximately **1,600 years**, by at least **40 distinct authors**.

**Sound Doctrine** proves **all** of the Bible writer **agree** with **each other**.

**Old Testament** contains **39 books** written from approximately 1500 to 400 BC, and the **New Testament** contains **27 books** written from approximately 40 to 90 AD.

The Jewish Bible is the same as the Christian Old Testament, except for its book arrangement. The original Old Testament was written mainly in **Hebrew**, with some **Aramaic**, while the original New Testament was written in common **Greek**.

Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy	= Moses - 1400 B.C. <b>5 books</b> known as " <b>Torah</b> " = " <b>The Law</b> "
Joshua = Joshua - 1350 B.C.	
Judges, Ruth, 1 Samuel, 2 Samuel	= Samuel/Nathan/Gad - 1000 - 900 B.C.
1 Kings, 2 Kings	= Jeremiah - 600 B.C.
1 Chronicles, 2 Chronicles, Ezra, Nehemiah	= Ezra - 450 B.C.
Esther	= Mordecai - 400 B.C.
Job	= Moses - 1400 B.C.
Psalms	= several different authors, mostly David - 1000 - 400 B.C.
Proverbs, Ecclesiastes, Song of Solomon	= Solomon - 900 B.C.
Isaiah	= Isaiah - 700 B.C.
Jeremiah, Lamentations	= Jeremiah - 600 B.C.
Ezekiel	= Ezekiel - 550 B.C.
Daniel	= Daniel - 550 B.C.
Hosea	= Hosea - 750 B.C.
Joel	= Joel - 850 B.C.
Amos	= Amos - 750 B.C.
Obadiah	= Obadiah - 600 B.C.
Jonah	= Jonah - 700 B.C.
Micah	= Micah - 700 B.C.
Nahum	= Nahum - 650 B.C.
Habakkuk	= Habakkuk - 600 B.C.
Zephaniah	= Zephaniah - 650 B.C.
Haggai	= Haggai - 520 B.C.
Zechariah	= Zechariah - 500 B.C.
Malachi	= Malachi - 430 B.C.
Matthew	= Matthew - A.D. 55
Mark	= John Mark - A.D. 50
Luke	= Luke - A.D. 60
John	= John - A.D. 90
Acts	= Luke - A.D. 65
Romans, 1 Corinthians, 2 Corinthians, Galatians, Ephesians, Philippians, Colossians, 1 Thessalonians, 2 Thessalonians, 1 Timothy, 2 Timothy, Titus, Philemon	= Paul - A.D. 50-70
Hebrews	= unknown, mostly likely Paul, Luke, Barnabas, or Apollos - A.D. 65
James	= James - A.D. 45
1 Peter, 2 Peter	= Peter - A.D. 60
1 John, 2 John, 3 John	= John - A.D. 90
Jude	= Jude - A.D. 60
Revelation	= John - A.D. 90



# *Annual Sabbath Days*

## *Roman Dates*

<b>Annual Sabbath Days ~ <i>Roman Dates</i></b>			
<b>1</b>	<b>1st Day of Feast of Unleavened Bread</b>	~	<b>Apr 4</b>
<b>2</b>	<b>7th Day of Feast of Unleavened Bread</b>	~	<b>Apr 10</b>
<b>3</b>	<b>Pentecost = First Fruits + 49 days = (50 days)</b>	~	<b>May 24</b>
<b>4</b>	<b>Feast of Trumpets = 1st day of the 7th month</b>	~	<b>Sept 17</b>
<b>5</b>	<b>Day of Atonement = 10th day 7th month</b>	~	<b>Sept 26</b>
<b>6</b>	<b>1st Day of Feast of Tabernacles = 7th month, 15<sup>th</sup> ~ Christ's Birth Day</b>	~	<b>Oct 1</b>
<b>7</b>	<b>8th Day ~ Last Great Day = Supper in Heaven</b>	~	<b>Oct 8</b>

## 10) *Our Creator's Truth ~ For Non-Christians*

### Questions for our Creator

**Short Answers**

are given **here**.

**Long Answers**

are given **right below**.

### Questions

**What** ~ is sin / evil?

Breaking of our Creator's laws.

**When** ~ did sin start?

More than 6000 years ago.

**Where** ~ did sin start?

In heaven where our Creator lives.

**Who** ~ started sin?

Lucifer, one of our Creator's top angels.

**How** ~ did sin start?

Lucifer became proud and became Satan = **DEVIL**.  
Lucifer because jealous and wanted to be a Creator.

**Why** ~ did sin start?

Our Creator is **Love**; **allows** the freedom of choice.

**What** was the first sin on earth?

The eating of a forbidden fruit.

**When** did sin start on earth?

6000 years ago + or -

**Where** did sin start on earth?

In the Garden of Eden.

**Who** started sin?

Eve ate the forbidden fruit.

**How** did sin start on earth?

Lucifer / Satan, deceived Eve into eating the fruit.

**How** long will sin last?

Our Creator is on trial; sin will **end very soon**; 5 years + or -

**What** will happen just before sin ends?

1335 Days before there will be "**Sudden Destruction**".

**When** will sin end?

**October 1**, the exact year is unknown; 5 years + or -

**Why** will sin end?

Our Creator's **trial** of Good vs Evil will **come to an end**.

**How** are we judged?

By our Creator's laws / guidance written on our **heart**.

**How** does God communicate with us?

He sends messages to our brain, like an email.

**Why** are there so many religions?

Our Creator **allowed** Satan to have a probation / trial period.

**Why** hasn't sin stopped?

Our Creator allows sin to fully develop so it never starts again.

Does God have different laws for different religions?

Yes; but ~ all on earth are **equal** in our Creator's eye.

**How** do you have Eternal Life?

By **fully surrendering** you **heart** to our **Creator's guidance**.

Does your religion, your Holy book ~

have the answers to **all** of the above questions?

# Religion vs Truth

What is: Religion ~ Truth ~ Fact ~ Theory?

- 1.Q) What do all religions have in **common**?
- 2.Q) Why are there so **many** religions?
- 3.Q) Is God on **trial**?
- 4.Q) Is there **one** truth religion?

These are the questions that I'm going to give **factual** answers to.  
If the answers given are not **factual** to you, please advise me why and what your concerns are.

- 1.Q) **WHAT** do all major religions have in **common**? A)
  - 1) A Creator
  - 2) Creator vs Evil
  - 3) Good vs Bad
  - 4) Obey vs Disobey
  - 5) Righteous vs Un- Righteous
  - 6) Saved vs Lost
  - 7) Judgement
  - 8) Our Creator reads our **heart** not our religion.

**All religions**, except atheist, believe in a Higher Power, a Creator that is entitled to **obedience** and worship.  
To have **obedience**; our **Creator**, must have **laws** (*key word*) to be **obedient to**.

- Q) Our **Creator** is good; **who is evil**? A) Lucifer / Satan / **D-evil**.
- Q) What the **difference** between good and evil? A) **Truth vs Theory.**  
**Facts vs I believe / I think.**
- Q) Does our **Creator** have **laws**? A) Yes.
- Q) Does Satan have **laws**? A) Yes.
- Q) **When** did our **Creator's laws** start? A) In heaven.
- Q) When did Satan's **laws** start? A) In heaven.
- Q) **How** did Satan's **laws** start? A) He became **proud like** a selfish teenager,  
He **believed** (*theory not a fact*) that his **laws** were better than our **Creator's laws**.
- Q) Does our **Creator** **change** His **laws**? A) **Never**.
- Q) Were our **Creator laws** in effect when He created **earth**?  
A) Yes. Otherwise, Adam & Eve wouldn't have known the difference between good & evil.
- Q) Where are our **Creator's laws** found? A) The Hebrew word for "**Law**" = **Torah** = the **5 books of Moses**.

- Q) **What are our Creators laws?** A) **Love God ~ Love man / woman.**
- Q) **What are Satan's evil laws?** A) **Counterfeits to our Creators laws = Love self.**
- 2.Q) WHY are there so many religions?** A) Our **Creator** has **allowed** all His intelligent beings to have **freedom of choice** and Satan to deceive and control all of earth with counterfeit laws.
- Q) **Why do people believe** what they believe? A) They are born or married into the religion.
- Q) **Why do people change** religions? A) They believe the **new truth** is better.
- Q) **Why do atheist and others hate** religions? A) **3 main reasons.**
- 1) They have been taught that if you don't believe in God, after you die, He will throw you into **hell** where you will be **tortured forever** and ever. They think that if **that is our Creator**, then He is a jerk, because even they wouldn't torture anyone, even an animal, forever.
- 2) They have gone to church and have seen **hypocrisy** in the church and are **turned off** by the **hypocrites**.
- 3) They have the attitude of a **proud selfish** teenager and want to do only what they **think, believe,** is right for them.

- 3.Q) Is Our Creator on Trial?** A) Yes.
- Q) **How long will His trial last?** A) 6000 years + or -
- Q) **Who are the players in God's Trial?**  
 Who is the: **Plaintiff,** A) Lucifer / Satan *Rev. 12:10*  
**Defendant,** A) Christ, our Advocate *1 John 2:1*  
**Judge,** A) Father *Gen. 15:14*  
**Jury?** A) Never Sinned, Saved, Lost *Phi. 2:10*
- Q) **How long** will the Jury take? A) 1000 years *Rev. 20:3*
- Q) **Are they going to be judged** by our **Creator's** law? A) Yes *Jam. 2:12*
- James 2:12** Speak and act as those who are **going to be judged by the law** that gives freedom.

- 4.Q) Within the past 6000 years has there been one true religion on earth?**  
 A) **Yes.** Our **Creator** gave the **truth** to Moses and the prophets and a **probation period** of 490 years.  
**But** our **Creator's** knew **they (Satan's agents)** would **counterfeit** His **true religion.**
- Q) **Are all babies** our **Creator's**? A) Yes.
- Q) **Are all religions equal** in the eyes of our **Creator's**? A) Yes.
- Q) **Why has our Creator allowed** Satan to **deceive** and **control** all religions in this world?  
 A) Our **Creator's** timing is always 100%.
- Q) **Is there Historical Records** of **God's truth**? A) Yes that's next.

# Which Holy Book is our Creator's?

## Truth vs Theory

Is it the **Quran**, **New Testament**, **Old Testament**, **Old** and **New Testament**, **Hinduism**, **Buddhism**, etc. or **none of these** and **Science** is truth?

To find out **which Holy book** is our **Creators**; we must **first** find out the **difference** between:

### Truth vs Religion / Theory / Science

**Religion** A **belief** (*not a fact*) in superhuman controlling power, esp. in a personal God or gods entitled to **obedience** (*key word*) and worship.

**Theory** A **supposition** (*a belief = not a fact*) or system of ideas explaining something. Something that sounds good, looks good, but **cannot be proven** as a **fact = truth**. Because **no one** has **witnessed** it to be **true**, thus it is an **educated guess**.

**Science** Has only some truth.

**Truth** Something that **many people** have **seen** and have agreed that what they **saw** was true. **Facts** that are given in **evidence**. **Evidence**: Something people have **seen** and **recorded**; which become **historical records = truth**.

When a **Judge** in a courtroom asks people to give **evidence**, he is **not interested** in what the person **thinks or feels** about what happened; he will judge **only the facts** what they have **seen** ~ **historical records**.

**Theory** is based on what people **think or feel** is **truth**.

**Truth** is based on what people have **seen** and **recorded**.

Example: Say that there are **two theories** of how the **car assembly plant** was made:

1. **Evolution** (It took 200,000 years to look like it did in 1911.)
2. **Created** (It was created by **Henry Ford** in 1911 in Detroit.)

Which **theory** do you believe is true?

Number 2, **created** of course!

What **proof** do you have?

**Many people saw** it being made and they wrote it down for a **historical record**.

Who invented **gunpowder**?

The **Chinese** of course and the proof is the same as above.

## Beginning of Earth

There are **two theories** of the beginning of earth.

**6,000, 000** years old;      **Darwin's theory of evolution** and  
**6,000** years ago;      the **Bible's theory of creation** in which our **Creator** created everything.

**Which is true?**      Are there any **historical records** that are 6000 years old?  
**No!**      Therefore, **both are theories** from this point of view.

Let's look at **truth** that **we know** to see if **Creation or Evolution is true**.

## Rivers

**How old** is the Mississippi River, the Amazon, the Nile, the Yangzi, the Mackenzie, all the big rivers in the world? Scientists have put a marker in these rivers and 10 years later they measured the silt that had come down. Then they measured the start of the silted to the end of the silt and saw the **true age** of **all** of these rivers.

Guess **how old** each of them was! They were **all ...**      **4600 years old!!!**  
When was the **Bible** written?      **3500 years ago!!!**

**Genesis 7:11 The Flood**      *In the 600th year of Noah's life, (4600 years ago, approximately) on the 17th day of the 2nd month, on that day all the springs of the great deep burst forth, and the floodgates of the heavens were opened. And rain fell on the earth 40 days and 40 nights.*

**The Bible agrees with known scientific truth; all major rivers started 4600 years ago**, after a flood.

## Written Languages

There are only a few different **types** of written languages. The most common is the **alphabet**; another type is the Egyptians **hieroglyphics**, and the **Chinese**, Koreans & Japanese, have **picture story** languages.

What are the **oldest written historical records** in history?

The **Chinese picture story language**. It's approximately **4500 years old**, according to the University of Harvard's Chinese-Japanese Yenching Library; which has a library that contains only Oriental books and they have **scientifically proven** that the Chinese language started **4500 years ago**.

**Wow!!!** That's only **100 years** younger than the rivers, why is that?

What was recorded about the **beginning of earth**?

Does the Chinese **picture story** language give **evidence** to support the theory of **evolution or creation**?

The **Chinese written language is the oldest in the world**. It's a system of word-pictures; **picture stories**, that **all the Asians** of that time knew the true meaning of. The most ancient character forms were Bronzeware and Oracle Bone inscriptions. Some Chinese characters **today are a "shorthand"** edition of the original, but the majority of older Chinese, Japanese and Koreans understand the old written language.

China's culture stems from remote beginnings. Upon examination of its ancient literature, one is surprised to find that the early knowledge of God by **Chinese** forebears **closely** resembles the **truths revealed in the Bible**.

In fact, the **Chinese** worshiped God, **Shang-Di** (*above Emperor*) for over **4000 years**. The Emperor of China, was also the high priest of China, would give **annual Holy Day** sacrifices in the **early fall**, around **October 1**, the Feast of **Tabernacles** (= *God dwells with us.*) = **Christ's Birth Day**, at the temple of the **unknown God** in the capital of China **until 1904**.

Below is **proof** that in the **Bible**, the **first eleven chapters** of **Genesis** are in the **Chinese language**.

## Spoken Language

We know that the earliest **written** language started by the **Chinese 4500 years** ago, so **WHY did it start then?**

### Genesis 11:1 The Tower of Babel

Now **the whole earth had one language** and the same words. ... They said,

<sup>4)</sup> "Come let us build ourselves a city and a tower with its top in the heavens" ... <sup>6)</sup> And God said...

"Come, let us go down and **confuse their language** there, so that they will not understand one another's speech." So, God scattered them abroad from there over the face of all the earth."

**The Bible**, written **3500 years ago**, gives us a reason why there were so **many different languages** in the world. The people didn't trust God not to **flood** the world again so they were going to build a tower of Babylon to be higher than the flood waters. The proof of this truth is in the fact that the city of **Babylon** still exists today and there are many different languages in the world.

I had an interesting thought that I have never heard any one talk about before.

**Animals from all over the world can communicate with each of its type with no problem.**

You take your pet dog around the world and it can communicate with other dogs instantly.

What happen to the human spoken language? We have many languages and thousands of dialects; how did the **human spoken language** start and how did it change?

The dialectics seem to have come about by evolution. The Orientals gives us examples of this fact because from one city to another and one country to another they speak differently and cannot understand each other.

**The amazing fact is that the written language is almost identical in China, Japan and Korea!!**

They just **pronounce** the written words differently.

## Inventions

**Who invented** gun power, (Chinese) the light bulb, (A.J. Watt) penicillin, (Dr. Alexander Fleming) salt (East Indians).

How do you know this; were you there, did you **see** this **truth?** **No!**

It is **true** because many people **saw** it and agree on it and drew pictures and wrote it down which has become **truth** in the form of ... **historical records!!!**

**Historical records are therefore ~ truth.**

**Let's look** at the **oldest historic records, the Chinese language**, and see if it will shed some light on the **truth**. Keep in mind that the **Chinese language** was **written 1000 years before the Bible**.

# Chinese and Hebrew Stories

## Historic Record ~ by Ela 1998

The **Chinese language** first symbol is the **tone** of the word; followed by a few symbols that make up the **picture story**. The following have **no tones** added.

### Beginning:

始

A woman 女 + Secretly 宀 + Eating 口 = **Beginning (of sin)**

**Genesis 3:7** *Then the eyes of both of them were open and they realized they were naked; so, they sewed fig leaves together and made covering for themselves.*

---

### Greedy:

婪

Two trees 林 + Woman 女 = **Greedy**

**Gen. 3:6** *When the woman saw that the fruit of the tree was good for food and pleasing to the eye, and also desirable for gaining wisdom, she took some and ate it. She also gave some to her husband, who was with her, and he ate it.*

---

### Devil:

鬼

Alive 亻 + Garden 田 + Secret 宀 + Man 儿 = **Devil**

**Gen. 3:1** *Now the serpent was more crafty than any of the wild animals God had made. He said to the woman, "Did God really say, 'You must not eat fruit from the tree that is in the middle of the garden, and you must not touch it, or you will die.'"*

---

### Tempter:

魔

Cover 广 + Two trees 林 + Devil 鬼 = **Tempter**

**Gen. 3:4** *"You will not surely die," the serpent said to the woman. <sup>5)</sup> "For God knows that when you eat of it your eyes will be opened, and you will be like God, knowing good from evil."*

---



**Ship:**

船

Small Boat 舟 + Eight 八 + People 口 = **Big boat (ship)**

**Gen. 6:14** *So make yourself **an ark** of cypress wood; make rooms in it and coat it with pitch inside and out.*

**Gen. 7:7** *Noah and his sons and his wife and his sons' wives **entered the ark.** (8 people)*

**Flood:**

洪

Eight 八 + United 卪 + Earth 一 = Total 共 + Water 氵 = **Flood**

**Gen. 7:11** *In the 600th year of Noah's life, on the 17th day of the 2nd month, on that day all the springs of the great deep burst forth, and **the floodgates of the heavens were opened.** And rain fell on the earth 40 days and 40 nights.*

**Righteousness:**

義

Hand 手 + Knife 戈 = Me (I) 我 + Lamb 羊 = **Righteousness**

Chinese definition of Righteousness: A good, honest, man who would die for you.

**John 1:29** ***Christ, the Lamb of God, who takes away (died for us) the sin of the world!**  
(I with my hand, take the knife and kill the innocent Lamb (Christ) for my sins.)*

**Common to all:**

公

Eight 八 + Person 亼 = **Common to all** (Public)

**Gen. 7:13** *On that very day Noah and his sons, Shem, Ham and Japheth, together with his wife and the wives of his three sons, entered the ark.*

**God:**

上帝

Above 上 + Emperor 帝 = **God (the Father)**

**Gen.1:1** *In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth.*

**Spirit:**

靈

Heaven 一 + Cover 冖 + Water 水 = Rain 雨

+ 3 persons 口口口 + Worker of magic 巫 = Spirit (Holy Spirit)

Gen. 1:2 ... *the Spirit of God was hovering over the waters.* ... <sup>6)</sup> *And God said, "Let there be an expanse between the waters to separate water from water."*

**To Create:**

造

Alive 亻 + Dust 土 + Breath 口 = To talk 告

+ Walking 辶 = To create

Gen. 2:7 *God formed the man from the dust of the ground and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and the man became a living being.*

**Garden:**

園

Breath 口 + Dust 土 + 2 persons 叀 + Enclosure 口 = Garden

Gen. 2:15 *God took the man and put him in the Garden of Eden to work it and take care of it.*

**Forbidden:**

禁

Two trees 林 + God commands 示 = Forbidden

Gen. 2:16 *God commanded the man, "You are free to eat from any tree in the garden; <sup>17)</sup> but you must not eat from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil."*

**Pray:**

祝

Spokes 口 + Man 儿 = Eldest son 兄 + God 礻 = Pray

Gen. 4:3 *In the course of the time Cain (oldest son) brought some of the fruits of the soil as an offering to God.*

**Sacrifice:**

祭

Flesh (Animal) 月 + Again 又 + God 示 = *To Sacrifice*

**Gen. 8: 20** *Then Noah built an altar to the Lord and taking seven of all the clean animals and clean birds, he sacrificed burnt offerings on it.*

The Chinese language and the Bible state that Christ is the Saviour of the whole world.

Another very interesting fact that the Chinese still follow some Biblical practice today; I know because they followed this when my Chinese father-in-law died 2 years ago, is:

- C) ~ Chinese Death Traditions &
- B) ~ Biblical History

- C) ~ On the 7<sup>th</sup> day the dead body returns to life.
- B) ~ 7<sup>th</sup> day Sabbath + Christ rose at 3pm on the Sabbath.

- C) ~ 7x7 = 49 days death ceremonies end.
- B) ~ 49 days = Annual Holy Days "First Fruits" = Pentecost.

All of the above proof = facts = truth is historical records of the Chinese language and some customs that confirms the righteousness of Christ; which proves that the Bible; c/w with the books of the Old and New Testament is our Creator's Holy book for the end times.

## Conclusion

Years Ago	Year after Creation (approximately)		~ Based on the year 2000
6,000	0		
4500	1500	Chinese Language	~ Science
4400	1600	Rivers	~ Science
4344	1656	Flood	~ Bible Story
4200	1800	Languages Confused	~ Bible Story
3500	2500	Bible Started	~ Science
2000	4000	Christ our Righteousness Lamb of God who died for us	~ Bible Story & Science

Who are you going to believe; Darwin or the historic records of the Chinese people; which tell the same story as the first 11 chapters of the Bible except it was recorded 4500 years ago; 1000 years before the Bible.

The truth is the historic records of the Chinese language and the Bible.

Now that you know the **truth, you have light;**      **Do not let go of truth.**

If you let go of **truth**, this **light**; you will have **nothing**; you will have **darkness**.

**Isa. 8:20**              **God's Declares ~ Truth = Law:**  
To the **law** and              (*Torah, the first five books of the Bible, using the Law of First Precedence.*)  
To the **testimony**              (*The rest of the Bible testifies to the Torah.*)  
if they speak **not** according to **this word**, it is because there is **no light** in them. (= no truth.)

The absence of **light** = **darkness** = **Satanic** ~ **man-made** ~ **sheep logic** ~ **false doctrine**.

**Truth** is found in the first 5 books of the Bible and the rest of the Scriptures **testify** to these first 5 books,  
**Torah = Law.**              (*Torah ~ the Laws of First Precedence.*)

**John 14:6**      **Christ stated:**  
**I am the light** of the world. Whoever **follows me** will never walk in **darkness**, but will have the **light of life**.

**John 8:12**      **"I am the way and the truth and the life."** (*Eternal Life*)

It's **your choice** which path you will follow; light or darkness, **truth or error**.  
**Ask our Creator** to help you follow the **truth**.

# Bible Writer's ~ Can You Trust them?

## Who was the author of the Bible?

**2Tim. 3:16** All Scripture is given by **inspiration of God**, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in **righteousness**. (*Right doing, for Eternal Life*)

**2Pet. 1:21** For **prophecy never** came by the will of **man**, but **holy men** of God spoke as they were **moved by the Holy Spirit**.

**John 10:35** **Christ Stated:** **“The Scripture cannot be broken.”**

The Bible states that man was **told by the Holy Spirit** what to write and did so in their own words, to the best of their ability; except for **direct quotes**, which they wrote down **exactly**.

Further proof of this are the facts that in the **66 books** of the Bible, there were over **40 different writers** (lawyers, fishermen, Priests, Doctors, army generals, shepherds, kings, and scientists). They came from **three continents** and wrote in **three languages** over a **1600-year time span** and the great majority of them never met one another. They wrote on a great range of topics and **none contradicting the other**. The only conclusion you can come to is the fact that they all had **one Author**, our **Creator**.

## Are there any mistakes in the Bible?

### Yes and No.

**Luke 20:46** **Christ Stated:** **“Beware of the scribes.”** (*Bible Translators*)

There are many **Bible translations** written by **scribes** which have many **small** mistakes that can be twisted into a false doctrine; which is no problem if you follow Christ's proper **sound doctrine** study method.

### Luke 24:27 Christ's Method ~ for Sound Doctrine

**Beginning at Moses** (*Always start in Genesis using the Law of First Precedence.*)

**and all the Prophets,** (*The rest of the Bible, Old Testament at that time.*)

**He (Christ) expounded to them in all the Scriptures** (*The whole Bible is to be used.*)  
the things concerning himself. (*One subject.*)

Christ used **one subject** and **every text** in all **Scriptures** and came to **one conclusion = one doctrine**.

It is very important to note that Christ used **only the Old Testament to prove sound doctrine**.

**Isa. 46:10** **“I make known the end** from the beginning;  
from ancient times things that are not yet done.”

God can **never** make a mistake, **never change** and **never lie**. <sup>Titus 1:2</sup> He knows and **makes known, the end from the beginning**. He will **never alter the word that has gone out of His lips**. He will **never change his laws** because they are **perfect** <sup>Psa. 19:7</sup> as He is perfect.

# Prophecy ~ Can You Trust it?

## Life of Christ Prophecy

There are over **125 prophecies** of the **life of Christ**; here are just a few.

<b>Prophecy</b>	<b>Old Testament Scripture</b>	<b>New Testament Fulfillment</b>
<b>Born in Bethlehem</b>	Micah 5:2	Matthew 2:1
<b>Born of a virgin</b>	Isaiah 7:14	Matthew 1:18-23
<b>Of David's lineage</b>	Jeremiah 23:5	Revelation 22:16
<b>Attempted murder by Herod</b>	Jeremiah 31:15	Matthew 2:16-18
<b>Betrayed by a friend</b>	Psalms 41:9	John 13:18, 19, 26
<b>Sold for 30 silver coins</b>	Zechariah 11:12	Matthew 26:14-16
<b>Crucified</b>	Zechariah 12:10	John 19:16-18, 37
<b>Lots cast for His clothes</b>	Psalms 22:18	Matthew 27:35
<b>No bones broken</b>	Psalms 34:20	John 19:31-36
<b>Buried in rich man's tomb</b>	Isaiah 53:9	Matthew 27:57-60
<b>Year, day, hour of His death</b>	Daniel 9:26, 27; Exodus 12:6	Matthew 27:45-50
<b>Raised the third day</b>	Hosea 6:2	Acts 10:38-40

## Historic Prophecy ~ Trust Confirmation

When the Bible says something will happen ~ **it will happen!**

**490 years Prophecy 457 BC to 33 AD Daniel 9**

From the time **Jerusalem started** to be **rebuilt** until the **Gospel** went to the **Gentiles**.  
With the last **7 years Christ** started His ministry and was **cut off** on the cross after **3 ½ years**.

**1260 years Prophecy 538 AD to 1798 AD Daniel 2 & 7**

The Little Horn, the **Anti-Christ**, the **Pope** came to power in **538 AD** and remained in power until **1798** when General Berthier of Napoleon's army put the Pope in a French prison.

**2300 years Prophecy 457 BC to 1844 AD Daniel 8**

From the time **Jerusalem started** to be **rebuilt** until the **Great Disappointment**.  
Church leaders calculated from the Scriptures that the **Second Coming** would be on the 1<sup>st</sup> day of the Feast of **Tabernacles**, which means: "**God dwells with us**"; on the 7<sup>th</sup> month and the 15<sup>th</sup> day.  
Using God's **solar** calendar this is **October 1** on the Roman calendar, but they used the **lunar** calendar.

This is just a **small fraction** of the **proof of creation**.

You have the **freedom of choice** of what to **believe**;

**Creation** and **Eternal Life**; or  
**Evolution** and **No Chance** for **Eternal Life**.

# Start at the Beginning

GOOD vs EVIL  
EVIL = SIN

## HOW and WHY

Sin started in the universe are the very **first** questions you should be asking.

Unless you understand	How	Sin	Started.
You won't be able to understand	How	Sin	will End and
You won't be able to understand	Why	Sin	was Allowed.

Then you will understand which book is Gods **End Time** Holy Book.

The following is taken from the book "**The Last 1335 Days**" page 8 > see website below.  
[www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com](http://www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com)

## The Great Controversy

The great controversy is over the *character and government of God*.  
Without having a **true understanding** of the **past**, we can't understand the **future**.

Before we can study about the **end time** events, and the **end of sin** events, we must have the clear and **true understanding** about the **start of sin** events. We must also know **HOW** and **WHY** sin started and **WHY** sin was **permitted** to grow **without punishment**. If you don't have a **firm foundation** on these topics, you will be **led astray** by *many (religions)* **end time** events **stories** that **sound good** but are **not based on the whole truth**, which; has to be **consistent with God's character and His government**.

## How Sin Started

God has given **all intelligent** beings in this universe the **freedom of choice** to live **God's way** or to live **their own way**. By giving this freedom, **God knew** that one day someone would challenge Him. He knew that there would have to be a **trial** because by His own nature He does not want to **force** anyone to live by **His rules**. **God is patient and kind**. **His nature can never change to force**.

<i>1 John 4:16</i>	<i>God is Love</i>
<i>1 Cor. 13:4</i>	<i>Love is patient and kind.</i>
<i>Mal.3:6</i>	<i>I, God, do not change.</i>

**Our Creator knew** (*Isa.14 & Eze.28*) that eventually one of His children would **DIS-OBEY, rebel = SIN**. **Lucifer**, one of the top angels **in heaven** was **the first** one who didn't want to live God's way; **Obey His Love laws**. Lucifer became **proud and greedy**. He wanted to be like God, to take over as a god. Sounds **like** teenagers who think they know more than their father. God said no, impossible. Lucifer then **accused** his **Creator** of being unfair and this resulted in the **first conflict** in God's family, (*Eze. 28*) the **first sin**, the **first struggle** for **power**.

How did **disobedience, conflict, evil, sin**, start? It started **in heaven** with our **Creator 's family** of angels. Lucifer **developed sin** in himself and became Satan, **the father of sin**, the leader of the **Devils**.

# History of our Creator's Trial

*Briefly*

## God's Trial Takes 7000 Years

6 days of work > 7<sup>th</sup> day rest *Exo. 20:4*  
6 years work the land > 7<sup>th</sup> year rest *Lev. 25:4*  
6000 year old Trial > 7<sup>th</sup> 000 rest *Rev. 20:4*

8000 year starts infinity > Eternal Life

**Our Creator's plan to destroy evil. No more tears!** *Rev. 21:4*

Our **Creator** had to allow evil / sin, to fully develop to show / to prove, to all of His intelligent creations what would happen, if Lucifer / Satan had his way in **breaking God's laws**; so that **sin would not happen again**.

**Revelations 12:9 & 1 John 5:19**

**Satan, who deceives the whole world.**

**The whole world is under the control of Satan.**

*Present Tense*

*If you don't believe this literally, then you are calling our Creator a liar.*

## History of God's Trial on Earth

*Briefly: the following years are approximations.*

Creation = year 1 **Satan starts his deceit and control** with Eve.  
0001 BC > 1600 BC Creation to the flood; only 8 people got on **Noah's ark**.  
1600 BC > 3500 BC After the **Tower of Babylon** Noah's descendants scatter across the world forming **many pagan religions**.  
3500 BC > 0000 AD **Jewish** nation failed to evangelize the world. **One religion doesn't work**.  
610 AD > today **Islamic** nation came to be. **One religion still doesn't work**.  
0000 AD > 1996 AD The Christian **sheep are scattered** into **40,000+** denominations.  
1996 AD > **2029 ??** **One Flock** of Elijah's messengers **started** and will grow until the **Second Coming**.  
2029 I pray **God's Trial Ends**.

6000 years **God's Trial**  
1000 years **Resting in heaven.**  
8<sup>th</sup> 000 year **Back on earth to start infinity.**

## God's Major Law

### His Holy Sabbaths

**Weekly and Annual Holy Days** started in **year one**.

The **7<sup>th</sup> day weekly** and the **7 annual holy days** were kept by Noah and then by Jewish nation until today. Also, the **Chinese** have been kept these **holy days** (*in some form*) for **4600 years**. (*See History of Religions*)

Our **Creators** laws in heaven have been **counterfeited by Satan** in every religious organization in this world.

**Malachi 4:4**

**I will send** (*has sent*) **you Elijah the prophet**

**Matthew 17:11**

Elijah will come to **restore all things** that Satan has **counterfeited**.

*See above ~ Elijah ~ God's Last Generation Prophet ~ p 132*



# History of Religions

**Our Creator allows, in His trial, and many types of counterfeits.**

**4,500 BC**      **The first recorded religion on earth started in China.**

The Chinese have worshiped God, **Shang-Di** (*above Emperor*) since the Flood **4600 BC**.

The **Emperor of China**, was also the **High Priest of China**, and would give **Annual Holy Day sacrifices** in the **early fall**, around **October 1**, the **Feast of Tabernacles**, means “**God dwells with us**” which is also **Christ’s birthday**, at the “**Temple of the Un-known God**” also known as “**Temple of Heaven**” in Beijing, the capital of China ~ **until 1911 AD**, when the last emperor was deposed. The **first eleven chapters of Genesis** (*the first book of the Bible*) are in the **Chinese language**, **1000 years before** the Bible was written.

**4,000 BC**      **Hinduism**

**Hinduism** the religion has **no specific founder**; it’s difficult to trace its origins and history. Hinduism is unique in that it’s not a single religion but a compilation of **many man-made traditions** and **man’s philosophies**.

**3,500 BC**      **Old Testament Christianity**

Moses wrote the **first 5 books of the Bible**; which is known as the **Torah = The Law**.

**600 BC**      **Buddhism**

**Buddhism** arose in the eastern part of Ancient **India**, and is based on the **teachings of Siddhārtha Gautama**.

**500 BC**      **Confucianism**

**Confucianism**: The **way of life** propagated by the man named **Confucius**.

**30 AD**      **New Testament Christianity**

**New Testament Christianity** originated with the ministry of **Christ** in the 1st century Roman province of Judea. Matthew is the first book of the so-called New Testament and was written around 50 AD; 20 years **AD** = **After Death of Christ**.

**610 AD**      **Qur’an**

**Qur’an** began when the angel Gabriel is said to appear to **Muhammad** in the cave Hira near Mecca, reciting to him the first verses of Surah Al-Alaq. Muslims believe that Muhammad continued to have revelations for the rest of life until his death in 632 AD.

Only the **Bible** has **prophecies** that have **come true** & more prophecies that will soon to come true.

# Babies and Eternal Life

## For 6000+ Years

All **babies** were created by our **Creator**.  
All babies are **equal** in the eyes of our Creator.  
All babies are **brothers** and **sisters**.  
All babies are born into **different religions**.  
All religions **believe** in our **Creator**.  
All religions have a **holy book** that points to our Creator.  
All holy books are **known** by our Creator.  
All the **people** for the last **6000+** years that have  
**fully surrender** their **heart** to our **Creator's guidance**  
**have eternal life**.

Now this sound good and looks good but this is still sheep logic = man' opinion = a theory not a proven fact.

To have our Creator's **truth** = Shepherd logic = proof from our **Creator's Holy book, the Bible**.  
We must confirm our **sheep logic** with **Shepherd logic**.

**Isa. 8:20**                      **God's Declares ~ Truth = Law:**  
**To the law and**                (*Torah, the first five books of the Bible, using the Law of First Precedence.*)  
**To the testimony**            (*The rest of the Bible testifies to the Torah.*)  
**if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them. = (no truth.)**  
The absence of **light** = **darkness** = **Satanic** ~ **man-made** ~ **sheep logic** ~ **false doctrine**.

**Truth** is found in the first 5 books of the Bible and the rest of the Scriptures **testify** to these first 5 books,  
**Torah = Law**.

## Eternal Life for All

is by fully surrendering our **heart** to our Creator's guidance.

**Romans 2:11** ~ *6000+ years* ~ **all equal** ~ *saved only by* ~ *a fully surrendered heart.*)

For **with God** there is ~ **no partiality**

*(Our Creator has no favorite religion. We are not saved our denomination; not saved by our religion.)*

For as many as have **sinned** without **law**        (*Gentiles, and those who were not taught the law*)  
will also **perish** without **law**, and as many as have **sinned** in the **law** will be **judged** by the **law**  
for not the hearers of the **law** are just in the sight of God, but the **doers** of the **law** will be **justified**;  
*(given Grace, Eternal Life)* for when **Gentiles**, who do not have the **law** (*Gentiles and those who were not*  
*taught the law*) by nature **do the things** in the **law**, these, although not having the **law**, are a **law** to  
themselves, who show the work of the **law written in their hearts**, their **conscience** also bearing witness, and  
between themselves their thoughts accusing or else excusing them in the day when **God** will **judge** the **secrets**  
of **men** by Christ, according to **My gospel**. (*the Bible*)

Commented [EA1]:

## For 6000 + years

All religions are **guilty** of sin (Rom 3:23 Jam 2:10)  
All have been **deceived** by Satan. (Rev. 12:9)  
All have been **controlled** by Satan. (1John 5:19)  
All Teachers ~ **were** ~ Satan's Preacher's (Mark 7:7)

Acts 17:30 ~ God Declares:

Not ~ their fault,

Not ~ **your** fault,

Not ~ anyone's fault!

Acts 17:30 God Declares ~ Repent Now:  
In the **past** God overlooked such **ignorance**, but now he commands all people ~ (all religions) everywhere (every nation) **to repent**. (After reading this you will **not** be ignorant.)

Jeremiah 16:19 ~ God Declares:  
**Surely our fathers have inherited lies, worthless and unprofitable things.**

### WHY?

Why has our **Creator** allowed Satan to **deceive** and **control** the **whole world** .... for **6000+ years**?

Our **Creator's** ways are **not** our ways. **His Timing is always perfect.**

Isaiah 46:10 God tells **all** in Scripture: **End times** are ~ **now!**

**"I make known the end** from the beginning; from ancient times things that are not **yet done.**"

### Eternal Life summary:

Love ~ of our **Creator** is the **foundation** for **Eternal Life**. **1 John 5:3**  
Love ~ of our **Creator** is the **foundation** of our **faith**. **John 3:16**  
Obedience ~ to our **Creator** law's is the **results** of our **love** of our **Creator**. **Romans 2:13**  
Righteousness ~ **Eternal Life** ~ our **Creator** declares is ours ~ **when** we are **obedient**. **Acts 13:39**

# Eternal Life Prayer ~ For All on Earth!

Teach ALL on earth the following. Bibles are not required for this.

You "What religion are you?"

Him / Her "Muslim ... Hindum ... Buddhist" etc.

"Do you believe in a Creator?" "Yes"

"So do I, that make you my brother / sister ... Right!" "Right!"

"Then all on earth can have Eternal Life by praying the following"

## Eternal Life Prayer

Dear Heavenly Father,

I fully surrender my **heart** to your **guidance**.

Help me to take captive every thought and do what you want me to do.

Please protect me from my human nature so I may honour you.

Bless all my loved ones.

I pray in your name,

Amen.

You "This should eliminate **racism**, ... right?" Yes!

You "Now it is our Creator's job to guide and direct you and no one else; ... right?" Right!

You "God Bless you my brother / sister!"

## Biblical Proof:

Romans 2:11-16 ~ 6000+ years ~ ALL EQUAL!

For with God there is **NO PARTIALITY!**

(No favourites. Not saved by your denomination. Not saved by your religion.

Saved only by ~ a fully surrendered **heart**.)

For as many as have sinned **WITHOUT LAW** (Gentiles, and those who were **NOT** taught the **LAW**) will also **perish WITHOUT LAW**, and as many as have sinned **IN the LAW** will be **judged BY the LAW** for not the hearers of the **LAW** are just in the sight of God, but the **DOERS of the LAW will be JUSTIFIED**; (given **GRACE, Eternal Life**) for when **Gentiles, who DO NOT HAVE the LAW**, (Gentiles and those who were **NOT** taught the **LAW**) by nature **DO** the things **IN the LAW**, these, although not having the **LAW**, are a **LAW** to themselves, who show the work of the **LAW written in their HEARTS**, their **CONSCIENCE** (= a fully surrendered **heart** to our Creator's guidance,) also bearing witness, and between themselves their thoughts accusing or else excusing them in the day when **God will judge the secrets of men** by Christ, according to my gospel.

## 10) *The Birth of the Jewish and Islamic Nations*

### Abraham the **father** of the Jew's and Muslim's

<b>1410 BC</b>	<b>Genesis 21:18</b>	<b>God prophesied</b>	<b>The Birth of the Jewish Nation in</b>
<b>1010 BC</b>	<b>400 years before</b>	<b>while being held</b>	<b>captive by Egypt.</b>
<b>1410 BC</b>	<b>Genesis 15:4</b>	<b>God prophesied</b>	<b>The Birth of the Islamic Nation in</b>
<b>610 AD</b>	<b>2000 years before</b>	<b>Mohammed</b>	<b>and the Qur'an</b>

### Genesis 15:1>19      **God's Covenant**      **with Abraham** **Jewish Nation**      **Born**

After this, the word of **YeHoVaH** (*God*) came to Abram in a vision:

“Do not be afraid, Abram. I am your shield your very great reward.”

But Abram said, “**YeHoVaH** God, what can you give me since **I remain childless** and the one who will inherit my estate is Eliezer of Damascus?” And Abram said, “You have given me **no children**; so, a servant in my household will be my heir.”

Then the word of **YeHoVaH** came to him:

“This man will not be your heir, but **a son who is your own flesh and blood will be your heir.**” He took him outside and said, “**Look up at the sky and count the stars**—if indeed you can count them.” Then he said to him, “**So shall your offspring be.**”

Abram **believed YeHoVaH**, and he **credited** it to him as **righteousness**.

He also said to him,

“I am **YeHoVaH**, who brought you out of Ur of the Chaldeans to give you this land to take possession of it.”

But Abram said, “**YeHoVaH** God, how can I know that I will gain possession of it?”

And He said to him,

“Bring me a heifer, a goat and a ram, each three years old, along with a dove and a young pigeon.”

Abram brought all these to him, cut them in two and arranged the halves opposite each other; the birds, however, he did not cut in half. Then birds of prey came down on the carcasses, but Abram drove them away.

As the sun was setting, Abram fell into a deep sleep, and a thick and dreadful darkness came over him. Then God said to him,

“**Know for certain** that for **four hundred years** your descendants **will be** (*prophecy*) **strangers in a country not their own** and that they will be enslaved and mistreated there. But I will punish the nation they serve as slaves, and **afterward** they will **come out** with great possessions. You, however, will go to your ancestors in peace and be buried at a good old age. In the **fourth generation** your descendants will come back here, for the sin of the Amorites has not yet reached its full measure.”

When the sun had set and darkness had fallen, a smoking fire pot with a blazing torch appeared and passed between the pieces. On that day God made a covenant with Abram and said,

**“To your descendants I give this land, from the Wadi (river) of Egypt to the great river, the Euphrates— the land of the Kenites, Kenizzites, Kadmonites, Hittites, Perizzites, Rephaites, Amorites, Canaanites, Girgashites and Jebusites.”**

*(The Jew’s and Palestine’s issue have to refer to God’s declaration here to settle their dispute.)*

### **Genesis 16:1>16      God’s Covenant      with Hagar and Ishmael** **Islamic Nation      Born**

Now Sarai, Abram’s wife, had borne him **no children**. But **she had an Egyptian slave named Hagar**; so she said to Abram, **“YeHoVaH has kept me from having children. Go, sleep with my slave; perhaps I can build a family through her.”**

Abram agreed to what Sarai said. So, after Abram had been living in Canaan ten years, Sarai his wife took her Egyptian slave Hagar and gave her to her husband to be his wife. **He slept with Hagar, and she conceived.**

When she knew she was pregnant, she began to despise her mistress. Then Sarai said to Abram, **“You are responsible for the wrong I am suffering. I put my slave in your arms, and now that she knows she is pregnant, she despises me. May YeHoVaH judge between you and me.”**

**“Your slave is in your hands,”** Abram said. **“Do with her whatever you think best.”**

Then Sarai mistreated **Hagar**; so, she **fled** from her.

The angel of **YeHoVaH** found Hagar near a spring in the desert; it was the spring that is beside the road to Shur. And he said,

**“Hagar, slave of Sarai, where have you come from, and where are you going?”**

**“I’m running away from my mistress Sarai,”** she answered.

Then the angel of **YeHoVaH** told her, **“Go back to your mistress and submit to her.”**  
The angel added,

**“I will (prophecy) increase your descendants so much that they will be too numerous to count.”**

The angel of **YeHoVaH** also said to her:

**“You are now pregnant and you will give birth to a son. You shall name him Ishmael, (means God hears) for YeHoVaH has heard of your misery. He will be a wild donkey of a man; his hand will be against everyone and everyone’s hand against him, and he will live to the east of all his brothers.”**

She called the name **YeHoVaH** who spoke to her: **“You are the God who sees me,”** for she said, **“I have now seen the One who sees me.”** That is why the well was called **Beer Lahai Roi** (*means well of the Living One who sees me.*); it is still there, between Kadesh and Bered.

So, **Hagar bore Abram a son**, and Abram gave the name **Ishmael** to the son she had borne. **Abram was eighty-six years old when Hagar bore him Ishmael.**

Genesis 17:1>27

## The Covenant of Circumcision

When **Abram** was **ninety-nine years old**, **YeHoVaH** appeared to him and said,

“I am God **Almighty** (*El-Shaddai*) walk before me faithfully and be blameless. Then I will make **my covenant between me and you and will** (*prophecy*) **greatly increase your numbers.**”

Abram fell facedown, and God said to him,

“As for me, this is my covenant with you: You will be the father of many nations. **No longer will you be called Abram** (*means exalted father*) your name will be **Abraham**, (*father of a multitude*) for I have made you a father of many nations. I will make you very fruitful; **I will** make nations of you, and kings will come from you. I will establish **my covenant** as an everlasting covenant between me and you and your descendants after you for the generations to come, to be your God and the God of your descendants after you. **The whole land of Canaan, where you now reside as a foreigner, I will give as an everlasting possession to you and your descendants** after you; and I will be their God.”

(Note: “Covenant” is an agreement between **two parties**. A covenant is **conditional** and can be broken. The Jewish nation broke this covenant and others.)

Then God said to Abraham,

“As for you, (*Jewish nation*) **you must keep my covenant**, (*conditional*) you and your descendants after you for the generations to come. This is my covenant with you and your descendants after you, the covenant you are to keep: Every male among you shall be circumcised. You are to undergo circumcision, and it will be the sign of the covenant between me and you. For the generations to come every male among you who is eight days old must be circumcised, including those born in your household or bought with money from a foreigner—those who are not your offspring. Whether born in your household or bought with your money, they must be circumcised. My covenant in your flesh is to be an everlasting covenant. Any uncircumcised male, who has not been circumcised in the flesh, will be cut off from his people; he has broken my covenant.”

God also said to Abraham,

“As for **Sarai** your wife, you are **no longer to call her Sarai**; her name will be **Sarah**. I will bless her and will surely give you a son by her. I will bless her so that **she will be the mother of nations**; kings of peoples will come from her.”

**Abraham** fell facedown; **he laughed** and said to himself, “Will a son be born to a man a **hundred** years old? Will Sarah bear a child at the age of **ninety**?”

And Abraham said to God, “If only Ishmael might live under your blessing!”

Then God said,

“Yes, but your wife Sarah will bear you a son, and you will call him **Isaac**. (*means he laughs*) I will establish my covenant with him as an everlasting covenant for his descendants after him. And as for **Ishmael**, I have heard you: **I will surely bless him**; I will make him fruitful and **will greatly increase his numbers**. **He will be the father of twelve rulers**, and **I will make him into a great nation**. But my covenant I will establish with Isaac, whom Sarah will bear to you by this time next year.”

When he had finished speaking with Abraham, God went up from him.

On that very day Abraham took his son Ishmael and all those born in his household or bought with his money, every male in his household, and circumcised them, as God told him. Abraham was ninety-nine years old when he was circumcised, and his son Ishmael was thirteen; Abraham and his son Ishmael were both circumcised on that very day. And every male in Abraham's household, including those born in his household or bought from a foreigner, was circumcised with him.

### Genesis 18:1      **The Three Visitors**

**YeHoVaH** appeared to Abraham near the great trees of Mamre while he was sitting at the entrance to his tent in the heat of the day. Abraham looked up and saw **three men** standing nearby. When he saw them, he hurried from the entrance of his tent to meet them and bowed low to the ground.

He said, "If I have found favour in your eyes, my **God**, (*Adonay*), do not pass your servant by. Let a little water be brought, and then you may all wash your feet and rest under this tree. Let me get you something to eat, so you can be refreshed and then go on your way—now that you have come to your servant."

"Very well," they answered, "do as you say."

So, Abraham hurried into the tent to Sarah. "Quick," he said, "get three seahs (*36 pounds*) of the finest flour and knead it and bake some bread."

Then he ran to the herd and selected a choice, tender calf and gave it to a servant, who hurried to prepare it. He then brought some curds and milk and the calf that had been prepared, and set these before them. While they ate, he stood near them under a tree.

"Where is your wife, Sarah?" they asked him.

"There, in the tent," he said.

Then one of them said, "I will surely return to you about **this time next year**, and **Sarah** your wife **will have a son**."

Now Sarah was listening at the entrance to the tent, which was behind him. Abraham and Sarah were already very old, and Sarah was past the age of childbearing. So, Sarah laughed to herself as she thought, "After I am worn out and my master is old, will I now have this pleasure?"

Then **YeHoVaH** said to Abraham,

"Why did Sarah **laugh** and say, 'Will I really have a child, now that I am old?' Is anything too hard for **YeHoVaH**? I will return to you at the appointed time next year, and **Sarah will have a son**."

Sarah was afraid, so she lied and said,

"I did not **laugh**." But he said,

"Yes, you did **laugh**."



## Genesis 21:1      **The Birth of Isaac**

Now **YeHoVaH** was gracious to Sarah as he had said, and **YeHoVaH** did for Sarah what he had promised.

**Sarah became pregnant** and bore a son to Abraham in his old age, at the very time God had promised him. Abraham gave the name **Isaac** (*means he laughs*) to the son Sarah bore him. When his son Isaac was eight days old, Abraham circumcised him, as God commanded him. **Abraham** was a **hundred** years old when his son **Isaac was born** to him.

Sarah said, “God has brought me **laughter**, and everyone who hears about this will laugh with me.” And she added, “Who would have said to Abraham that Sarah would nurse children? Yet I have borne him a son in his old age.”

## Genesis 21:8      **Hagar and Ishmael Sent Away**

The child grew and was weaned, and on the day Isaac was weaned Abraham held a great feast. But **Sarah** saw that the son whom Hagar the Egyptian had borne to Abraham was mocking, and she said to Abraham, “**Get rid of that slave woman and her son**, for that woman’s son will never share in the inheritance with my son Isaac.”

The matter distressed Abraham greatly because it concerned his son. But God said to him,

“Do not be so distressed about the boy and your slave woman. Listen to whatever Sarah tells you, because it is through Isaac that your offspring will be reckoned. **I will** (*prophecy*) **make the son of the slave into a nation** also, because he is your offspring.”

Early the next morning Abraham took some food and a skin of water and gave them to Hagar. He set them on her shoulders and then sent her off with the boy. She went on her way and wandered in the Desert of Beersheba.

When the water in the skin was gone, she put the boy under one of the bushes. Then she went off and sat down about a bowshot away, for she thought, “I cannot watch the boy die.” As she sat there, the child began to cry.

God heard the boy crying, and the angel of God called to Hagar from heaven and said to her,

“What is the matter, Hagar? Do not be afraid; God has heard the boy crying as he lies there. Lift the boy up and take him by the hand, for **I will make him into a great nation.**”

Then God opened her eyes and she saw a well of water. So, she went and filled the skin with water and gave the boy a drink.

**God was with the boy as he grew up.** He lived in the desert and **became an archer.** While he was living in the Desert of Paran, his mother got **a wife for him from Egypt.**

## Summary

**God said it.      That settles it.      The Bible is Truth!!!**

**What God states in the Bible ~ Believe it!!!**

# Mohammad ~ Islam is under Grace

6000+ Years all Religions are under Grace

John 3:16 Christ Confirms Grace:

For God so loved the world (whole world = every baby) that he gave his one and only Son that whoever Believes in Him (= fully surrenders their heart to our Creator's guidance.) shall not perish but have Eternal Life.

Every baby in every religious organization since the creation of this world; 6000+ years has been under grace.

Genesis 6:8 the Bible Explains Grace:

Noah found grace <sup>(H2580)</sup> (favour ~ Eternal Life ~ prior to the cross) in the eyes of the God.

Grace defined: H2580 חַן chên khane

From H2603; graciousness, that is, subjectively (kindness, favor) or objectively (beauty): favour, grace (-ious), pleasant, precious, [well-] favoured.

John 1:17 Christ explains Law:

For the law was given through Moses, grace and truth came through YeHoshuVaH, Christ.

Grace and Truth are not the law!

Grace and Truth are divine attributes.

Grace and Truth symbolize, come from God, but are not His law.

Rom. 6:15 Christ explains Sin:

Shall we sin? (Break the law)

Certainly not! Sin leads to death; obedience leads to righteousness. (=Grace)

Grace is the results of obedience; which is the results of our Love for our Creator. (Rom. 2:13)

## The Purpose of the Law

Has always been to point out sin, then to issue Grace or Judgement = Saved or Lost.

The highest form of worship and love for our Saviour is to keep His commandments and zero of Satan's man-made commandments and traditions that replace, counterfeit God's commandments! Mark 7:7>

1 John 4:8 GOD is LOVE!

God is	< same >	His Law is
Gen 21:33	Eternal	Psa 111:7, 8
Mal 3:6	Unchangeable	Mat. 5:18
Mat 5:48	Perfect	Psalm 19:7
Isai 5:16	Holy	Romans 7:17
1 Joh 4:8	Love	Roman 13:10
Exo 9:27	Righteous	Psalm 19:9
Deu 32:4	Truth	Psalm 119:142

# The Quran the Bible the Truth

What was our Creator's **truth** before the **Jewish nation**, before the **Quran**?

**1410 BC** **Genesis 21:18** **God prophesied** **The Birth of the Jewish Nation in**  
**1010 BC** **400 years before** while being held **captive by Egypt.**

**1410 BC** **Genesis 15:4** **God prophesied** **The Birth of the Islamic Nation in**  
**610 AD** **2000 years before** **Mohammed and the Qur'an.**

Can you trust the **Bible?** **Yes!!!**

Can you trust **Biblical Prophecy?** **Yes!!!**

**Q2 (Quran Chapter 2) (Our Creators Eternal Life by heart knowledge.)**

6) As for those **who persist in disbelief**, it is the same whether you warn them or not – they will never believe.

7) **God has sealed** their **hearts** and their hearing, and their sight is covered. They will suffer a tremendous punishment.

## Eternal Life by Heart Knowledge.

**Romans 2:11 ~ 6000+ years ~ all equal ~ saved only by ~ a fully surrendered heart.**

For with **God** there is ~ **no partiality**

*(Our Creator has no favorite religion. We are not saved our denomination; not saved by our religion.)*

For as many as have **sinned** without **law** (*Gentiles, and those who were not taught the law*) will also **perish** without **law**, and as many as have **sinned** in the **law** will be **judged** by the **law** for not the hearers of the **law** are just in the sight of God, but the **doers** of the **law** will be **justified**; (*given Grace, Eternal Life*) for when **Gentiles**, who do not have the **law** by nature **do** the things in the **law**, these, although not having the **law**, are a **law** to themselves, who show the work of the **law written in their hearts**, their **conscience** also bearing witness, and between themselves their thoughts accusing or else excusing them in the day when **God** will **judge** the **secrets** of **men** by Christ, according to **My gospel**. (*the Bible*)

**Isaiah 51:7** **God Explains**

**Listen to Me**, you who know  
**Heart is My law.**

**Righteousness:**

**Righteousness**, you people in whose  
*(No matter what your religion is.)*

**6000+ Years** all Babies are the Creators.

**6000+ Years** all on earth are equal.

Our Creator judges all by our **heart**, not our religion.

If you have fully surrendered your **heart** to your **Creators** guidance, you have Eternal Life.

## Q2 The Cow (Our Creators Sabbath & Annual Holy Day Sacrifices)

- 65) You are already aware of those of you who **broke the Sabbath**. We said to them, “Be disgraced apes!”
- 66) So, we made their fate an example to present and future generations, and a lesson to the **God-fearing**.
- 67) And ‘remember’ when **Moses** said to his people, “**God commands you to sacrifice a cow.**” They replied, “Are you mocking us?” **Moses responded**, “I seek refuge in God from acting foolishly!”
- 68) They said, “Call upon your Lord to clarify for us **what type of cow** it should be!” He replied, “God says, “The cow should neither be old nor young but in-between. So do as you are commanded!”
- 69) They said, “Call upon your **Lord** to specify for us its colour.” He replied, “God says, ‘It should be a bright **yellow cow – pleasant to see.**’”

?65) *What day is the Sabbath of our Creator?*  
*Exodus 20: 10 The seventh day is a sabbath to YeHoVaH your God.*

?67) *Leviticus 22:17 Unacceptable Sacrifices*  
*YeHoVaH said to Moses, ...<sup>19)</sup> “You must present a male without defect from the cattle, sheep or goats in order that it may be accepted on your behalf.”*

?69) *Numbers 19:1 Red Heifer*  
*YeHoVaH said to Moses and Aaron:*  
*<sup>2)</sup> “This is a requirement of the law that YeHoVaH has commanded: Tell the Israelites to bring you a red heifer without defect or blemish and that has never been under a yoke.”*

???) *(What is the Quran’s translation of the word “Lord”? “Lord” is Satan’s counterfeit for “YeHoVaH”.)*

74) Even then your **hearts** become hardened like a **rock (stone)** or even harder

?74) *See Ezekiel 36:26 & 2 Corinthian 3:3, above.*

79) So, woe to those who **distort (counterfeit) the Scripture** with their own hands then say, “**This is from God**” seeking a fleeting gain! So, **woe to them for what their hands have written**, and woe to them for what they have earned.

?79) *Deuteronomy 12:32 God Commands:*  
***You (sheep) shall not add to it nor take away from it.*** (the Bible)  
(the Bible)

83) And ‘remember’ when **We took a covenant from** the children of Israel ‘stating’, “**Worship none but God**; be kind to parents, relatives, orphans and the needy; speak kindly to people; establish prayer, and pay alms-tax.” But you ‘Israelites’ turned away – except for a few of you, and were indifferent.

?83) *Where in the Bible does the Quran get these statements from?*

*Exodus 20: The 10 Commandments*  
*<sup>3)</sup> “You shall have no other gods before Me.”*

*Matthew 22:37* “Love YeHoVaH your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind.”<sup>38)</sup> *This is the first and greatest commandment.* <sup>39)</sup> *And the second is like it: ‘Love your neighbor as yourself.’*<sup>40)</sup> *All the Law and the Prophets hang on these two commandments.”*

## Q2 Rejecting the Quran (*Jew's rejected the Biblical truth.*)

- 89) Although they used to pray for victory 'by means of the Prophet' over the polytheists, when there came to them a Book from God which they recognized, **confirming the Scripture** they had 'in their hands', **they (the Jew's Leadership) rejected it**. So may **God's condemnation be upon the disbelievers**.
- 90) Miserable is the price they have sold their souls for- denying God's revelation and resenting God for granting **His grace** to whoever He wills of His servants! They have earned wrath upon wrath. And such disbelievers will suffer a humiliating punishment.  
*Excuse for Rejecting the Quran*
- 91) When it is said to them: "Believe in what God has revealed," they reply, "We only believe in what was sent down to us," and they deny **what came afterwards, (Christ ~ God's Prophet)** though **it is the truth** confirming **their own Scriptures!** Ask 'them, O Prophet', Why then did you kill God's prophets before, if you are 'truly' believers?"

*(This states that the Jew's Leadership rejected Christ as God's Prophet, and not only killed Christ but all other prophets of God at that time.)*

? Q2) How does verse 89 + 90 state that this is "Rejecting the Quran"

? Q2) How does verse 91 state that this is "Excuse for Rejecting the Quran"  
*The Quran states here that: the Bible that the Jewish nation had was the Creator's truth.*

## Q69 The Inevitable Hour (*"The Last 1335 Days" on Earth.*)

### The Final Hour

#### 1) The Inevitable Hour!

?1) What is "the Inevitable Hour!"?

- 9) Also, Pharaoh **and those before him** and the people of the overturned cities of Lot indulged in sin,  
10) each disobeying **their Lord's messenger** so He seized them with a crushing grip.  
11) Indeed, when the floodwater had overflowed, we carried you in the floating Ark 'with Noah',  
12) so that We may make this a reminder to you, and that attentive ears may grasp it.

?10) = all religions have their own messenger from God = ALL religions are EQUAL.

### Horrors of Judgment Day

- 13) At last, when the **Trumpet (Revelation 8:6)** will be blown with one blast,  
14) and the earth and mountains will be lifted up and crushed with one blow,  
15) on that Day the Inevitable Event will have come to pass.  
16) the sky will then be so torn that it will be frail,  
17) with the angels on its sides. On that Day eight 'mighty angels will bear the Throne of your Lord above them.  
18) You will then be presented before Him for **Judgment**, and none of **your secrets** will stay hidden.  
*(Romans 2:16)*
- 27) I wish death was the end!  
28) My wealth has not benefited me!  
28) My authority has been stripped from me.  
30) It will be said, "Seize and shackle them,  
31) then burn them in Hell,

32) then tie them up with chains seventy arms long.  
33) For they never had **faith in God, (Our Creator)**

38) Now, I do swear (*Who is saying this?*) by whatever you see,  
39) and whatever you cannot see!  
40) Indeed, this 'Quran' is the recitation of a noble Messenger.  
41) It is not the prose of a poet 'as you claim' yet you hardly have any faith.  
42) Nor is it the mumbling of a fortune teller, yet you are hardly mindful.  
43) It is a revelation from the Lord of all worlds.

48) Indeed, this 'Quran' is a reminder to those mindful 'of God'.

51) **This 'Quran' is the absolute truth.**

*251) Can you see that the above quotes from the 'Quran' is taken from the Bible's book of Revelation, which was written over 500 years before the Quran. This is another confirmation that the Bible is the absolute truth.*

## Revelation 8

### Seventh Seal: Prelude to the Seven Trumpets

When He opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven for about half an hour. <sup>2</sup> And I saw the seven angels who stand before God, and to them were given **seven trumpets**. <sup>3</sup> Then another angel, having a golden censer, came and stood at the altar. He was given much incense, that he should offer *it* with the prayers of all the saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne. <sup>4</sup> And the smoke of the incense, with the prayers of the saints, ascended before God from the angel's hand. <sup>5</sup> Then the angel took the censer, filled it with fire from the altar, and threw *it* to the earth. And there were noises, thunderings, lightnings, and an earthquake. <sup>6</sup> So the seven angels who had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

### First Trumpet: Vegetation Struck

<sup>7</sup> The first angel sounded: And hail and fire followed, mingled with blood, and they were thrown to the earth. And a third of the trees were burned up, and all green grass was burned up and a third of the earth was burned up.

### Second Trumpet: The Seas Struck

<sup>8</sup> Then the second angel sounded: And *something* like a great mountain burning with fire was thrown into the sea, and a third of the sea became blood. <sup>9</sup> And a third of the living creatures in the sea died, and a third of the ships were destroyed.

### Third Trumpet: The Waters Struck

<sup>10</sup> Then the third angel sounded: And a great star fell from heaven, burning like a torch, and it fell on a third of the rivers and on the springs of water. <sup>11</sup> The name of the star is Wormwood. A third of the waters became wormwood, and many men died from the water, because it was made bitter.

### Fourth Trumpet: The Heavens Struck

<sup>12</sup> Then the fourth angel sounded: And a third of the sun was struck, a third of the moon, and a third of the stars, so that a third of them were darkened. A third of the day had no light, and likewise the night.

<sup>13</sup> And I looked, and I heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, "Woe, woe, woe to the inhabitants of the earth, because of the remaining blasts of the trumpet of the three angels who are about to sound!"

## Q70 Pathways of Heavenly Ascent *(Resurrection Truth)*

- 32) The **faithful** are also those who are true to their trusts and covenants  
33) and who are honest in their testimony;  
34) and who are properly observant of their prayers.  
35) These will be in Gardens, held in honour.
- 43) the Day they will **come forth from the graves** (*taken from the Bible see below*) swiftly as if racing to an idol for a blessing,  
44) with eyes downcast, utterly covered with disgrace. That is the Day they have always been warned of.

?43) *The Bible Answer:*

### Revelation 20

#### The Thousand Years

And I saw an angel coming down out of heaven, having the key to the Abyss and holding in his hand a great chain. <sup>2</sup>He seized the dragon, that ancient serpent, who is the devil, or Satan, and bound him for a thousand years. <sup>3</sup>He threw him into the Abyss, and locked and sealed it over him, to keep him from **deceiving** the nations anymore **until the thousand years were ended**. After that, he must be set free for a short time. <sup>4</sup>I saw thrones on which were seated those who had been given authority to judge. And I saw the souls of those who had been beheaded because of their testimony about Jesus and because of the word of God. They<sup>[a]</sup> had not worshiped the beast or its image and had not received its mark on their foreheads or their hands. They came to life and reigned with Christ a thousand years. <sup>5</sup>The rest of the **dead did not come to life until the thousand years were ended. This is the first resurrection.** <sup>6</sup>**Blessed and holy are those** who share in the **first resurrection**. The second death has no power over them, but they will be priests of God and of Christ and will reign with him for a thousand years.

#### The Judgment of Satan

<sup>7</sup>When the thousand years are over, Satan will be released from his prison <sup>8</sup>and will go out to deceive the nations in the four corners of the earth—Gog and Magog—and to gather them for battle. In number they are like the sand on the seashore. <sup>9</sup>They marched across the breadth of the earth and surrounded the camp of God's people, the city he loves. But fire came down from heaven and devoured them. <sup>10</sup>And the devil, who deceived them, was thrown into the **lake of burning sulfur**, (= *the Second Death*) where the beast and the false prophet had been thrown. They will be **tormented day (12 hours) and night, (12 hours)** (= *maximum of 24 hours*) **for ever and ever.** (= *until they die with-in 24 hours*)

#### The Judgment of the Dead

<sup>11</sup>Then I saw a great white throne and him who was seated on it. The earth and the heavens fled from his presence, and there was no place for them. <sup>12</sup>And I saw the dead, great and small, standing before the throne, and books were opened. Another book was opened, which is the book of life. The dead were judged according to what they had done as recorded in the books. <sup>13</sup>The sea gave up the dead that were in it, and death and Hades gave up the dead that were in them, and each person was judged according to what they had done. <sup>14</sup>Then **death and Hades were thrown into the lake of fire. The lake of fire (Hell) is the Second Death.** (*Hell is symbolic and not literal. Hell is the Second Death = Eternal separation from our Creator. The Lost cease to exist.*) <sup>15</sup>Anyone whose name was not found written in the book of life was thrown into the **lake of fire.**

## Q72 The Jinn *(Evangelize the World with Truth.)*

3) Now, **we believe** that our Lord – Exalted is His Majesty – has neither taken a mate nor offspring

.....  
??3) *The Quran's believe = unproven theory ... but the truth = historic record proof below.*

**Mark 12:38** **God Warns:** *“Beware of the scribes,”* (Translators of Scriptures)

**Catholic Encyclopedia,** VOLUME 2, PAGE 263

*“The Baptismal formula was changed from the name of Jesus Christ to the words Father, Son and Holy Spirit by the Catholic Church in the 2nd century.”*

The **Trinity dogma, the formation of the Papacy,** teaches that there is **one God, divided into three.**  
.....

14) And among us are those who have **submitted to God** and those who are deviant. So as for those who

submitted, it is they who have attained **right guidance,**

15) And as for the deviant, they will be **fuel for hell.**

23) **‘My duty is only to convey ‘the truth’ from God and deliver His messages.’**

26) He is the Knower of the unseen, disclosing none of it to anyone,

27) **except messengers of His choice.** Then He appoints angel-guards before and behind them.

28) to ensure that the messengers **fully deliver** the messages of **their Lord** (= *the messenger may not belong to any religions organization*) though He already knows all about them and keeps account of everything.”

**Evangelize the whole world.**

**Elijah is here ~ as per Malachi 4:4-6.**

**Malachi 4:4** **God Proclaims ~ Elijah:**

**“Remember the law of Moses** (*Torah, the first 5 books of the Bible ~ the Laws of First Precedence.*)

My servant, which I commanded him in Horeb for all Israel, with the **statutes and judgments.** Behold,

**I will send you Elijah the prophet**

(*Prophets speak about future event, “The Last 1335 Days” but will not add or take away from the Bible.*)

**before the (Second) Coming** of the great and dreadful day of **YeHoVaH.** And he will turn the **hearts**

(to “Our Creator’s Truth”) of the fathers to the children, and the hearts of the **children** (*Spiritual Israel’s*

*children*) to their fathers, lest I come and **strike the earth** (*First four Trumpets of Revelation*) with a curse.”

**Mat. 17:11** **Christ Confirms Elijah:**

To be sure, **Elijah comes and will restore all things.**

(*That Satan has counterfeited. Mark 7:7> & Daniel 7:25*)

**Luke 1:16** **Christ Declares ~ Elijah Message:**

In the **spirit and power of Elijah,** (*the Elijah message ~ not messenger*) to **turn** the hearts of the fathers to their

children and the **disobedient to the wisdom** (= *sound doctrine*) of **righteous,** to make ready **a people**

(*not one denomination*) **prepared for God.** (*Second Coming*)



**Mat. 24:14 Christ Confirms Prophecy ~ Signs of the Second Coming:**

**Christ said:** **“This gospel** (*Christ only had the Old Testament; this means all of the Bible.*) of the kingdom **will be preached in the whole world** (= to all religions) as a testimony to **all nations**, (*Islam is a nation*) and **then** (*and only then*) **the end** will come.  
So, when you see standing in the holy place ‘**the abomination** (*Pope’s Sunday law*) that causes desolation’ spoken of through the prophet Daniel (*12:11*); let the reader understand; then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains.

**Dan. 12:4 The End Times**

“But you, Daniel, close up and **seal** the words of the scroll **until** the time of **the end**.  
6) “How long will it be before these astonishing things are fulfilled?”  
7) **(a) below** “It will be for a time, times and half a time ( $3 \frac{1}{2} \text{ years} = 30 \text{ days/month} \times 12 \times 3.5 = 1260 \text{ days}$ )  
When the power of the holy people has been finally broken, all these things will be completed.

**Dan. 12:9** And he (*God*) said, “Go your way, Daniel, for the words are closed up and **sealed till the time of the end**. (*God has sent Elijah the prophet the Berean Commandment Keepers and has un-sealed the end time events.*) Many shall be purified, made white, and refined, but the wicked shall do wickedly; and none of the wicked shall understand, but the wise shall understand.”...<sup>11)</sup>

**(b)** “From the time that the daily ~~sacrifice~~ (*supplied word*) is abolished and the abomination that causes desolation is set up, (*God’s laws replaced with man’s*) there will be **1290 days**.<sup>12)</sup>

**(c)** Blessed is the one who waits for and reaches the end of the **1335 days**.<sup>13)</sup> But you go your way till the end; for you shall rest, and will arise to your inheritance at the end of the days.”

**Prophecy ~ End Time Events Sequence ~ God Makes Known All:**

**Isa. 46:10 I make known the end**

Day	1 ~	1 ~	1 <sup>st</sup> Trumpet is the start of Dan.12 time frame
Day	45 ~	45 ~	Pope will be elected Spiritual Leader
Day	1305 ~ <b>(a)</b> + 1260 ~		7 <sup>th</sup> Trumpet, Close of Probation & The start of the 7 Last Plagues.
Day	1335 ~ <b>(b)</b> + 30 ~		The 7 Last Plagues.
Days	~ <b>(c)</b> = 1335 ~		Pope elected to the Second Coming = 1290 End Time <b>Second Coming</b> Events

This is a broad overview of the end time events.

For NEW Eternal Life SOUND DOCTRINE go to...> [www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com](http://www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com)

WRITTEN STUDIES...> **Our Creator’s Truth** ...> **“The Last 1335 Days”**

## Judgement Day ~ End Time Laws

**WHO** ~ is Satan **most** angry with at the **Second Coming**?

**Rev. 12:17 Christ Declares:**

The **dragon** was **enraged** with the woman, and he went to make **war** with the rest of her offspring, who **keep** (*only*) the **commandments** (laws) of **God**. (= *the Berean Commandment Keepers*)

**Rev. 14:12 Law at the Second Coming**

Here is the patience of the saints; here are those who keep (*only*) the **commandments** of God.

**Rev. 22:12 Law at the Second Coming**

Behold, I am coming quickly, and **My reward** (*eternal life*) is with me, (*Second Coming*) to give to every one according to his work. ... Blessed are those who **do His commandments** that they may have the right to the tree of life, (*eternal life*) and enter through the gates into the city. But outside are dogs and sorcerers and sexually immoral and murders and idolaters, and whoever loves and practices a **lie**. (*Commandments and Traditions of Men*)

All humans are on **trial** for **eternal life**, right?

Our Creator will be the **judge** of all; right?

What **laws** will our Creator Judge us by?

We know our Creator gives all **eternal life**, who **fully surrender** their **heart** to His guidance.

We know our Creator has **allowed** 4000+ religions.

**The big question** for the **end times** is:

**Which** Holy book ~ **laws** ~ does our Creator want us to **obey** in the **end times**?

To answer this very difficult **end time** question we have to **start** at the **beginning** of **sin**.

Did you know that our **Creator** is on **trial**?

**Sin started in heaven** when Lucifer rebelled against our **Creator's** ~ **love laws**.

**Laws require judgment**. Sin is **breaking** our Creator's laws of love. The judgment for sin is **death**.

So, which **Holy book** has our **Creator's love laws** that we must follow during the **end times**?

From the **historic records** of the **Chinese language** our Creator's End Time Holy book is **the Bible**.

We have **proof** = **facts** = **truth** from the Chinese language that point to **Christ** and **the cross**. This **eliminates Judaism** because they use only the Old Testament **part** of the Bible.

**All other religions** are promoted by **1 writer**; whereas, the Bible has over **40 writers**.

**Elimination** of all religious organizations' interpretations of the Bible.

Whose interpretation of the 41,000+ Christian denominations are we to follow?

The Bible states that all religious organizations are *deceived* and are *controlled* by Satan.

Rev. 12:9 & 1John 5:19 ~ (Present Tense)

Satan, who deceives the whole world.

The whole world is under the control of Satan.

Whole world means exactly that; every religious organization on earth, are *deceived* and *controlled* by Satan.

If you do not believe this, you are calling our Creator a liar.

Again ~ all people who have fully surrendered their heart to our Creator's guidance; they have eternal life.

All religious organization have some but not all of our Creator's end time love laws.

We can eliminate the interpretations of all of the 41,000+ Christian denominations by revealing ~ truth in:

Religions historic records = truth.

HOW ~ has Satan counterfeited our Creator's love laws.

Deuteronomy 12:32 ~ God Commands:

You (sheep) shall

Not add to it = (the Bible)

Nor take away from it." =

(Biblical laws = Torah = 5 books of Moses)

(Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, & Deuteronomy)

Isa. 8:20

God's Declares ~ Truth = Law:

To the law and (Torah, the first five books of the Bible, using the Law of First Precedence.)

To the testimony (The rest of the Scriptures that testify to the Torah.)

if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them. = (no truth.)

The absence of light = darkness = Satanic ~ man-made ~ sheep logic ~ false doctrine.

Truth is found in the first 5 books of the Bible and the rest of the Scriptures testify to these first 5 books, Torah = Law.

## Roman Catholic ~ Pope's ~ Counterfeits

### Historic Records

#### An Abridgement of the Christian Doctrine (1649) p 58

(*Roman Catholic*) by Henry Tuberville, of Douay College, France

#### Question:

How prove you that the (**Roman Catholic**) Church hath power to command *feasts* and **Holy Days**?

#### Answer:

By the very act of *changing* (counterfeiting) the *Sabbath* into *Sunday*, which *Protestants* allow of; and therefore, they fondly **contradict themselves** by keeping *Sunday* strictly and breaking most *other feasts* commanded by the same (**Roman Catholic**) Church.

(The Catholics and Protestants **knew** that the **weekly** and **annual Sabbaths** are both **Feast Days** of **God**.)

Catholic Catechism – Bishop Enright 1905

“The Catholic Church **abolished** not only the (*weekly*) **Sabbath** but **all** the **other** (*annual*) **Jewish festivals**. The **new law** (*Pope's Law's*) has its own spirit and **its own feasts**, (*Christmas, Easter, Good Friday, Palm Sunday, Lent ~ are all pagan.*) which have **taken the place** (*counterfeited God's feasts*) taken the place of those **appointed** (*by God*) in the **Law of Moses** (*Torah*). If we would know the days to be observed, we must **go to the Catholic Church**, **not to the Mosaic Law**.” (*First 5 books of the Bible.*)

(*All weekly and annual festivals, Lev. 23, are God's Holy Feast days, they are not Jewish festivals.*)

**Lev. 23:1 ~ Moses wrote:**

**The feasts of God, (YeHoVaH's) which ye shall proclaim to be Holy convocations, these are My feasts. (God's not the Jew's)**

**Lev. 23: 14 + 21 + 31 + 41**

**It shall be a statute forever**

**Deut. 12:32 ~ God Commands:**

**You (sheep) shall not add to it nor take away from it ( Scriptures )**

These **historic records** ~ eliminate ~ all Sunday keeping Christians.

## Jew's Counterfeits

## Historic Records

### Jesuit Oath of Roman Catholicism ~ (part)

*"My son, heretofore you have been taught to act **the dissembler**: among Roman Catholics to be a Roman Catholic and **to be a spy** even among your own brethren; ... to be all things to all men, for the Pope's sake, whose servants we are unto death. ... **to preach from their pulpits, (all denominations)** and to denounce with all the vehemence in your nature our Holy Religion and the Pope; and even to descend so low as to **become a Jew among Jews**, that you might be enabled to gather together all information for the benefit of your Order as a faithful soldier of the Pope."*

### The Jewish Festivals: History & Observance

(by Hayyim Schauss-Shocken 1938)

*At The Beginning of the Common Era... (1800+ years ago)*

*In order to assure against profanation of the Sabbath the (the reason for the change)*

*Jews added the **late Fri-day afternoon hours** to the Sabbath (p. 13) ...The Sabbath in general, thus attained its peak in the first two centuries of the Common Era, the age of the Tannaim (70 A.D.- 200A.D.), as the Jewish teachers and sages of that period were called. However, there were **no Friday night services as of yet**. .... Later it became customary to hold communal services in the Synagogue on **Fri-day night**."*

### Jews Started "Sunset to Sunset" Worship

Friday NIGHT is not Sanctified or Holy.

Sabbath ~ does not	start with	Fri-DAY at sunset.
Sabbath ~ does not	have	Friday ~ NIGHT.
Sabbath ~ DAY	starts with	DAY light = dawn = before sunrise.
Sabbath ~ NIGHT	starts after	after sunset and after the light of dusk

### Jew's ~ Counterfeit Holy Time.

John 7:2 Christ Confirms:

Jews counterfeit the start of the New Year thus the dates of the Annual Festivals.

When the Jewish (Not God's) Festival of Tabernacles was near ...

<sup>8)</sup> I (Christ) am not going up to this festival (Jew's Counterfeit)

Because My time has not yet fully come."

Satan had already counterfeited God's Times = Festivals Laws ~ prior to the cross.

They adopted the pagan moon calendar after they came out of Egypt, instead of God's equinox calendar.

### This eliminates Christian Sabbath keepers and Messianic's.

We have proven that the Bible is our Creator's End Time Holy book.

We have proven that Sunday, Sabbath keeper and Messianic do not have all the laws for End Times.

## **WHO ~ has all the true Bible interpretation for the end times?**

The Bible answers this question.

**Malachi 4:4** God Proclaims ~ Elijah:

**“Remember the law of Moses** (Torah, the first 5 books of the Bible ~ the Laws of First Precedence.)

My servant, which I commanded him in Horeb for all Israel, with the **statutes and judgments**. Behold,

**I will send you Elijah the prophet**

(Prophets speak about future event, “The Last 1335 Days” but will not add or take away from the Bible.)

**before the (Second) Coming** of the great and dreadful day of **YeHoVaH**. And he will turn the **hearts** (to “Our Creator’s Truth”) of the fathers to the children, and the hearts of the **children** (Spiritual Israel’s children) to their fathers, lest I come and **strike the earth** (First four Trumpets of Revelation) with a curse.”

**Elijah ~ has come** ~ as per **Malachi 4:4-6** and **has restored ~ all things** in this book and I have given greater details about the **end time events** in my book: “**The Last 1335 Days**”.

In this book I have **exposed: 20 counterfeit laws** kept by **Sunday keepers**,  
**14 counterfeit laws** kept by **Sabbath keepers**, and **6 counterfeit laws** kept by **Messianic’s**.

Our Creator wants all on earth to obey only His commandments of sound doctrine from the Bible as **interpreted** by “**The Berean Commandment Keeper**.” They have exposed all of Satan’s counterfeit religions.

## **End Time ~ One Flock ~ 144,000 = Berean Commandment Keepers**

**Books:** Our Creator’s Truth, 396 pages ~ **The Last 1335 Days**, 135 pages ~ **Holy Feast Days**, 137 pages ~ **Sabbath Day Begins When**, 48 ~ **Sanctified 12 or 24 Hours**, 23 pages

[www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com](http://www.Eternal-Life-Made-Easy.com) Everett Lloyd Anderson [everetta@telus.net](mailto:everetta@telus.net)

# One Fold ~ Starts Now !

By BCK 4/17/17

**Doctors of Theology** from around the world agree with this new **end time** Theology.

**Romans 6:23**      **Christ Proclaims:**      **The wages of sin is death!**

6000 years      all denominations      are **guilty** of sin.      (Rom. 3:23; James 2:10)  
6000 years      all denominations      have been **deceived** by Satan.      (Rev. 12:9)  
6000 years      All denominations      have been **controlled** by Satan.      (1John 5:19)  
6000 years      all teachers      were Satan's preachers.      (Mark 7:7)  
6000 years      not their fault,      **not your fault,**      not anyone's fault!      (Acts 17:30)

**Romans 3:23**      **Christ Explains:**  
For all have **sinned** and fall short of the glory of God.

**James 2:10**      **Christ Explains:**  
For whoever keeps the whole law and yet stumbles at just **one** point is **guilty** of breaking **all** of it.

**Rev. 12:9**      **Christ Declares:**  
Satan, who **deceives** (present tense)      the **whole** world.

**1John 5:19**      **Christ Declares:**  
The **whole** world is (present tense)      under the **control** of Satan.

**Mark 7:7**      **Christ Declares:**  
**They** (Pharisees and Teachers of the law<sup>(Mark 7:1)</sup>)      **worship me IN VAIN;** (Not going to heaven)

## In Times of Ignorance God Winks!

**Acts 17:30**      **God Declares ~ Repent Now:**  
In the **past** God overlooked such **ignorance**, but now he commands all people ~ (all religions) everywhere ~ (every nation) **to repent.**      (After reading this you will **not** be ignorant.)

**Rev. 18:4**      **God Declares:**      **"Come out of her, my people!** (Now!)

God states that **no** religious **organization** is His **end time** people / fold.

**John 10:16**      **Christ Declares:**  
And other **sheep** I have which are **not of this fold;**      (all denominations, & all religions)  
and they **will** hear **My voice;** and **there will be**      (future, now is the future)  
**One flock** (obedient sheep) and **one Shepherd."**      (Berean Commandment Keepers)

**Rev. 7:9**      **God Declares:**  
After this I looked, and there before me was **a great multitude** that no one could count, **from every nation, tribe, people and language,** (not from any one denomination) standing before the throne and before the Lamb. They were wearing **white robes.** (Eternal Life)

The **Berean Commandment Keeper's** are our **Creator's** religious **movement** that He has called out of **all** religious **organizations.** Will you join us by **fully surrendering your heart** to our **Creator's guidance?**